



Mathura standing Buddha Image showing halo decorated with elaborated lotus and geese, and stylised drapery of Gandhāra design, and, on the pedestal a Sanskrit inscription in Gupta script of 6th Century AD, recording that it was the religious gift of a Śakya-Bhikshu named Yasadinna

THE GUPTA EMPIRE

BY

RADHAKUMUD MOOKERJI

MA PRS, PHD FRASB

Itihāsa-Śuromani (Baroda)

EMERITUS PROFESSOR LUCKNOW UNIVERSITY



HIND KITABS LTD.
PUBLISHERS BOMBAY

By the same Author:

1. History of Indian Shipping
2. The Fundamental Unity of India. Foreword by the late Ramsay MacDonald
3. Hindu Civilization
4. Men and Thought in Ancient India
5. Asoka
6. Local Government in Ancient India
7. Harsha
8. Nationalism in Hindu Culture
9. Chandragupta Maurya and His Times
10. India's Land System
11. Early Indian Art .
12. Asokan Inscriptions
13. A New Approach to the Indian Communal Problem
14. Akhand Bharat (United India)
15. Ancient Indian Education

PRINTED BY G. SRINIVĀŚĀCHĀRĪ AT G. S. PRESS,
MADRAS, AND PUBLISHED BY V. KULKARNI, HIND
KITABS LTD., 261-263, HORNEY ROAD, BOMBAY

TO

DR BIMALA CHURN LAW

M.A., B.L., PH.D., D.LITT., F.R.A.S.B.

*Scholar, Philanthropist, Patron of Learning
This Small Token of Great Esteem*

P R E F A C E

This work was written in the last days of my teaching at the Lucknow University and suggested by its needs. Its title indicates its scope and limits. It deals only with imperial Gupta history, and not with that of the later Guptas. It seeks to bring together in a concise and condensed form all the facts and data which are derived from different sources, literary, epigraphic or numismatic, but are treated in separate specialised works. It will thus be found useful to both students and teachers of its subject, who will find in one handy volume all its materials collected and utilised. A special feature of the work is its account of the moral and material progress of the country achieved in the spacious times of the Gupta Emperors, and of the various institutions—social, economic, and administrative—in which that progress was embodied. It gives a picture of India's civilization in some of her best days, the days of her national freedom and planning, of the beginnings of her expansion, and intercourse with Indonesia and China. It is hoped that it will thus have a larger and more general appeal beyond the narrow circle of academic students of history. Another special feature of the work is its illustrations, some of which, especially those of coins, are based on line-drawings to bring out more clearly their details which are somewhat obscure or defaced in the originals. The illustrations will thus serve as useful aids to the study of the coins. Some of the line-drawings I owe to the distinguished Artists, Messrs Nanda Lal Bose, Asit Kumar Haldar, and P. Neogy, to whom I am grateful. There have been at places repeated citations of the same material where it had to be presented from different points of view, and in its various aspects. Such repetitions have not been ruled out.

The method of transliteration adopted in the work is shown in the following examples *Krishna, Vamsa, Lichchhavi*

The publication has been delayed by the prevailing difficulties of printing and by my deputation by Government to a Conference at Washington (U.S.A.) in last October.

I owe acknowledgements to my following pupils who helped me in copying out my MS for the press Abinas Sivastava, M.A., M.C. Joshi, M.A., Dina Nath Tandon, M.A., and B. Subba Rao, M.A. My thanks are due to Mr Raja Ram Jayasval M.A. for the Index.

I am grateful to my friend, Dr Benjamin Schwartz, Ph.D., of the Indic Section of the Library of Congress at Washington, D.C., U.S.A., for his kind help in correcting the final proofs of the work at Washington.

June, 1947.

RADHAKUMUD MOOKERJI

CONTENTS

CHAPTER I

BEGINNINGS

Sources, 1, Background, 2, Post-Maurya history, 2, Foreign Invasions, Greek Śaka, Pahlava Kushan, 3, Śaka Satrapies 4, Nāgas, 7, Bharasivas, 7, Vākatakas, 7 Maukhūris 8 Lichchhavis 8 Devarakshitas, 9

CHAPTER II

SRI-GUPTA (c AD 240-280) and GHĀTOKACHA (c 280-319 AD)

Origin 11, Śri-Gupta, 11, I-tsing 11, Title Śri 11 Gotra of Guptas, 12, Ghātōkacha, 12

CHAPTER III

CHANDRA GUPTA I

(c AD 319-335)

His Conquests, 13, Evidence of Kaumudi-Mahotsava, 13, Numismatic evidence, 14, Gupta Era, 15

CHAPTER IV

SAMUDRA GUPTA PARĀKRAMĀÑKA (c AD 335-380)

Date, 17, Name 17, Succession, 17, Allahabad Pillai Inscription, 18, Hauishena, 19 Campaigns and Conquests 19, First Campaign in Āryāvarta, 19, Campaign in Dakshinapatha, 20, Second Campaign in Āryāvarta, 23, Forest States 23, Frontier States, 24, Republican States, 25, Foreign States 27, Beginning of Greater India, 29, Completion of Conquest of Āryavarta 30, Asvamedha, 30, Coinage 31, Kushan influence, 31, Types of Coinage, Standard, 31, Its Kushan features, 32, Chandra Gupta, 33, Figure of Durga-Simhavāhanā, 34, Aśhei, 34, Battle-axe, 34, Kācha, 35, Symbol Chakra, 35, Tiger, 35, Association of Ganga on Makara and Tiger 35 Lynist, 35, Figure of Goddess Sarasvatī on Rev, 36, Asvamedha, 36 Figure of Queen on Rev, 36, Progressive Indianisation, 36, Design in Variety, 37, Character of Samudra Gupta, 38, Note on Vākataka History 42

CHAPTER V

CHANDRA GUPTA II VIKRAMĀDITYA (c AD 375-414)

Date, 45 Name, 45, Nomination for the Throne 46 Family, 46, Events of his Reign, 48, Conquest of Śaka territories 48, Ministers, 49, Administrative Offices, 49, Guilds, 50, Administrative Divisions, 51, Prevailing Religions 51, Mahesvara Saiva Sect, 52, Chief Cities 53, Types of Coinage, 53, Aśhei, 53, Its Throne Reverse 53, Lotus Reverse, 54, Couch, 54, Chhatra, 54, Dwarf, 54, Lion-Slayer, 55, Territorial significance of Lion, 56, Figure of Durgā-Simhavāhanā (on Lion), 56, Horse-man, 56, Silver Coins, 57, Copper Coins 57, Titles, 58, Civilization as described by Fa-Hien, 58, Chinese Cultural Mission to India, 58, Indian Religion in foreign countries, 58, Buddhist Monasteries in Panjab 59, Conditions in Middle Kingdom 61, Jetavana Vihara, 61, Multiplicity of Sects, 62 Homes of Charity, 62, Asoka's Palace at Pātaliputra,

62, Its Scholars, 62, Free Hospitals, 63 Nalandā, 63, Rājagṛīha, 63, Bodh-Gaya, 63, Sea-Voyage from Tamralipti to Ceylon 63, Voyage to Java, 64, S'orms, 64, Travel through 30 countries, 64, System of Oral Teaching, 65, Note on Rama Gupta 66, Note on King Chandra, 68

CHAPTER VI

KUMĀRA GUPTA I MAHENDRĀDITYA (c A.D 313-455)

Date, 72 Family, 74, Events, 76, Religious and Charitable Endowments, 78, *Arya-Samgha*, 79, *Akshaya-Nīti*, 79, *Sudā-Sutta*, 79, *Agnihotra*, 80, *Pāñcha-Mahayajñas*, 80, Architecture, 80, Public Works, Temples, *Viharas* and Mansions, 80, Administration 81, Its Divisions, 81, Epigraphic evidence, 82, Land-Transactions 82, Technical Terms, 83, Price of Land, 84, Coin-Types, 86, Archer, 86, Swordsman, 87, Garuda linked with Lakṣmī, 87, *Asvamedha*, 87, Queen on Rei, 87, Horse-man, 87 Figure of Durgā as *Mayura-Vahanā*, 87 Lion-Slayer, 88, Durgā on Lion, 88, Tiger-Slayer, 88, Durga feeding peacock, 88, Peacock, 88 King feeding peacocks on *Obi* and God Kartikeya on Peacock on Rei, 88, *Pratāpa*, 89, Figure of King between two female attendants, 89, Elephant-Rider, 89, Silver Coins, 89, Remodelling of Kshatrapa Coinage with Gupta numismatic features 90, Copper Coins, 91

CHAPTER VII

SKANDA GUPTA VIKRAMĀDITYA (c A.D 455-467)

Dates 92, Succession 93, History, 93, Epigraphic Evidence, 93, Theory of disputed succession, 95, Administration, 96, Parnadatta Governor of Surāṣṭra 97, His Son Chakrapālita as Mayor of Girmagara, 97, Lake Sudarsana, 97, Prevailing Religions, 98, Images of Jain Ādikartris, 98, Temples of Sun, Skanda, Divine Mothers (*Mātris*), and Parvatī, 98, Economic Conditions, 99, *Tailika-Srenī* (Guild of Oilmen), 99, Its Banking functions 99, Coin-Types, 100, Archer, 100, King and Lakṣmī, 100, Horseman, 101, Silver Coins, 101, Extent of Empire, 102

CHAPTER VIII

PŪRU GUPTA VIKRAMA-PRAKĀŚADITYA (c A.D 467-469)

Succession, 104, History, 105

CHAPTER IX

SUCCESSORS OF PŪRU GUPTA

New Data from Nalanda Seals 107, Summary of the position, 109

CHAPTER X

KUMĀRA GUPTA II KRAMĀDITYA (c A.D 473-476)

Epigraphic Evidence, 110, Coinage, 110, Imperial Status, 111, Epigraphic evidence, 111

CHAPTER XI

BUDHA GUPTA (c A.D 476-495)

Epigraphic evidence, 113, Sarnath Inscriptions 113, Images of Buddha standing and seated, 113, Damodarpur Copper-plate Inscriptions, 113, details

of Land-transaction, 114, Temples of Gods Śvetavarahasvāmī and Kokāmukha-svāmī and their possible location, 116, Pahāpuṇi Copper-plate Inscription, 117, A Brahmin's gift to a Jaina Vihāra, 117, Pañchastupa Seal, 118, Land-Transaction, 118, Akshaya-nirvi-Dharma, 118, Khila and Vastu Lands, and their prices, 118, Eran Stone Pillar Inscription, 119, Nandapuri Copper-plate Inscription, 119, Its details of Land-Transaction, 119, Feudatories, 120, Political History, 120, Recovery of Gupta imperial position, 121, Silver Coins, 121

CHAPTER XII

NARASIMHA GUPTA BALĀDITYA

Literary Evidence, 122, Coins, 122, Huna Invasions, 122, Bhānu Gupta, 122, His Status, 123, Toramana, 123, Mihirakula, 123, Yasodharman, 124

CHAPTER XIII

VAINYA GUPTA

Gunaigaih Copper-plate Inscription, 125, Coins, 125, An agrahāṇa of a Buddhist Samgha, 126, Vainyā Gupta as King in eastern Bengal, 127

CHAPTER XIV

KUMĀRA GUPTA III

Dāmodarpuri Copper-plate Inscription No 5, 128, A Royal Provincial Governor, 128, Provision for repairs of Temple of God Śvetavarahasvāmī and for worship, 129, Details of Land-Transaction, 129

CHAPTER XV

LOCAL KINGS OF EASTERN INDIA

King Gopachandīa, 130, Faridpur Copper-plate Inscription, 130, Mallasarul Copper-plate Inscription, 130 Vaidhamāna-Bhukti and its officers, 130, Land-Transaction, 131, Vijayasena, 131, Dharmāditya, 132, Giant of Land on sea-coast, 132

CHAPTER XVI

MATERIAL AND MORAL PROGRESS

Political Unification, 133, Greater India, 133, Account of Fa-Hien, 133; Revival of Brahminism, 134, Vedic Sacrifices, 134, Vaishnavism, 135, Saivism, 135, Śakti Worship, 136, Kārtikeya, 137, Surya, 137, Other Deities worshipped, 137, Buddhism, 138, Jainism, 138, Worship of Teachers and Texts 138, Religious Endowments, 138, Secular Endowments, 139, Education and Learning, 139, Teachers, 139, Subjects of Study, 140, Method of learning, 140, Popularity of Sanskrit, 141, Kings as Sanskritists, 141, Literary Conferences, 142, Learning among nobility, 142, Learned Silk-Weavers, 142, Inscriptions as literature, 142, Centres of Learning, 142, Art of Coinage, 144, Sculptures and Sculptures, 145, Śaiva Sculptures, 146, Krishna Sculptures, 146, Buddhist Sculptures, 146, Expansion of Buddhist Pantheon, 147, Different Schools of Art, 148, Temple Architecture and its evolution, 149 Examples of typical Temples, 150, Pillars, 151, Varnasrama-Dharma, 152, Economic Conditions, 153, Growth of Guilds, 153, Banking 154, Public Works of Utility, 155, Political Conditions, 155, Royal Succession, 155, Features of Royalty, 155, Administrative Divisions, 156, Provincial Administration, 157, District Administration, 158, City Administration, 159, Sources of Revenue and Taxation 159, Bengal Inscriptions, 160, Their value as Records of Land-Transactions, 161

CHAPTER I

BEGINNINGS

Sources. The sources of Gupta Imperial History are of four classes : literary works, inscriptions, coins and monuments.

The literary works include: (1) the *Purāṇas*; (2) the play called *Kaumudī-Mahotsava* composed by a lady called Vijjākā; (3) the play called *Devī-Chandraguptam* composed by Viśākhadatta (probably same as author of *Mudrārākshasa*, but traced only in citations contained in the rhetorical work *Nātya-Darpana*, the hero of the play being Chandra Gupta II); (4) Bāna's *Harshacharita*; (5) the Mahāyāna Buddhist chronicle, *Ārya-Mañjuśrī Mūlakalpa*, dealing with imperial dynasties from 700 B.C. to A.D. 750. To these may be added the records of travel of the two Chinese pilgrims, Fa-Hien and Hiuen-Tsang who visited India in the fifth and seventh century A.D. respectively.

The inscriptions are sources of much important and reliable history for the Guptas. They are incised on stone, and metal, as in the case of copper-plates, or in that of the Meherauli Iron Pillar inscription. Some inscriptions are chronicles of events, as is the Allahabad Pillar inscription of Samudra Gupta or the Mandasor Pillar inscription of Yaśodharman. Others are records of religious endowments or secular donations. The donative inscriptions are more in number.

The Gupta coins throw light on both general and numismatic history. They present a wide variety of types as shown in their legends, symbols, standard or weight, and fabric. They show the progressive evolution of indigenous Indian coinage and emancipation from the prevailing foreign and Kushān models.

Monuments are also a source of both artistic and religious history. They illustrate different schools of art and architecture. Three different Schools of Art are distinguished as (1) Mathurā, (2) Benares, and (3) Nālandā. As in the case of coinage, Gupta art set the standard for Indian art free of foreign influences which are seen in Gandhāra and Kushān art. The image of the seated Buddha at Sarnath Museum is taken as the masterpiece of Indian art, and of its Benares School, though by origin it is descended from the images of the Buddha and the Bodhisattva fashioned by the earlier Mathurā School. Examples of what may be called the Nālandā School of Art are seen at their best at Nālandā and at Kurkihar from which typical specimens are gathered at the Patna Museum. As regards architecture, evolution of its different styles is seen in the various temples of the times.

These temples throw light on religious history. They represent the main religions of the times and their deities of worship—Vishnu, Śiva, Durgā, Buddha or Bodhisattva, and Jain Tirthankaras. The worship of Vishnu is seen in the temples at Udayagiri in Gwalior and at Pathāri. An Udayagiri temple is dated as early as A.D. 401 and shows the emergence of Gaṅgā and Yamunā as goddesses. The famous temple at Deogarh in Jhansi district is dedicated to the worship of both Śiva and Vishnu or Krishna. It is of the sixth century A.D. We may next note the Durgā temple at Aihole of the fifth century and the fine sculptures of the Bādāmi caves.

Background. We may briefly consider the political environment in which the Guptas emerged into power and prominence and became a new factor in Indian history.

History after the Mauryas. The imperial tradition of the Mauryas did not long survive them. They were able to achieve the Vedic political ideal as defined in the *Aitareya Brāhmaṇa* that (a king should make himself the king of kings and establish his authority as the sole sovereign) ('Ekarāṭ) 'of the entire country up to the seas'. It was, however, difficult to organize the whole of India as a political unit. The country is much too large for that. The unity of the history of India as a whole has been very often lost in the diversity of separate provincial and local histories. The Maurya Empire which had ruled over a Greater India extending approximately from Persia to Mysore was split up soon after Aśoka, after a period of about 100 years, into a number of small States or kingdoms. The frontier provinces had already become a separate political entity under king Sophagasenus (Saubhāgasena) before 206 B.C. if we may believe in Polybius. He as 'King of the Indians' confronted Antiochus III of Syria when the latter 'descended into India' but had to 'renew his friendship' with him. According to the Kashmir tradition, Aśoka's own son named Jalauka set up an independent kingdom in Kashmir and even extended its territory by conquests. In the interior, the Mauryas were succeeded about 185 B.C. by the Śūngas (of Baīmbika family, according to Kālidāsa in his drama *Mālavikāgnimitram*), and, later, by the Kāṇvas. The Kāṇvas ruled only for 45 years, and were overthrown in about 28 B.C. by a king of the Sātavāhana dynasty known as the Āndhra dynasty. Kalinga also which was annexed to the Maurya Empire by Aśoka became now a powerful kingdom under the Chetas whose heroic king Khāravela was a menace to Magadha, to the Sātavāhanas and even to the South. India was thus in a state of great political unrest marked by struggles between different States and Powers for supremacy.

Foreign Invasions : Greek. In the North-West, the situation was beyond control. It invited foreign invasions. The first of these invaders were the Bactrian Greeks led by Demetrius and Menander (king Milinda of the Buddhist work *Milinda-Pañho*) who, according to Patañjali, besieged Madhyamikā (near Chitor) and Śāketa (Oudh) and, according to the *Gārgī Samhitā*, occupied Pañchāla and Mathurā, and even menaced Kusumadhvaja or Pāṭaliputra. The tide of this invasion was for a time stemmed by the Śunga emperor Pushyamitra whose grandson Vasumitra defeated the Yavanas on the south bank of the Sindhu (Indus ?), as related by Kālidāsa in his *Mālavikāgnimitram*. But this reverse did not prevent the Greek conquest of the Panjab where Menander began to rule, with his capital at Sākala (Sialkot). The extent of Greek authority and influence in India is indicated by the fact that the coins of Apollodotus and Menander were in circulation in the bazaars of Barygaza (Bhroach) in the first century A.D., as stated in the *Periplus*. The Greek power in India, however, did not make much headway, as it was handicapped by factions led by the two rival Houses of Eukratides and Euthydemos. Of the former House, the king named Antialkidas has some Indian interest. He deputed from his capital at Taxila his ambassador named Heliodorus to the Indian king Kāśiputra Bhāgabhadra of Vidiśā (Bhilas) where Heliodorus as a 'Bhāgavata' erected a Garuḍa pillar in honour of god Vāsudeva, as recorded in his inscription on the pillar at Besnagar. King Bhāgabhadra may be taken to be the fifth Śunga king named Bhāga in the *Purāṇas*. To the House of Euthydemos belonged Apollodotus and Menander.

Saka-Pahlava. Both the Greek Houses were overwhelmed by Śaka-Pahlava irruptions in the first century B.C. There were in those days extensive race-movements from Central Asia. The Hiung-nu drove before them the Yueh-chis who in their turn drove the Śakas (Scythians) out of Bactria and other settlements. The displaced Śakas and their kinsmen, the Pahlavas (Parthians), found their way into India through the lower Indus valley from their settlements in Gedrosia, Arachosia, Seistan and Bactria. Thus Greek rule in India was supplanted by Śaka-Pahlava rule represented by some powerful kings like Maues, Vonones and Gondophernes.

Kushan. By the first century A.D., the Śakas and Pahlavas had in their turn to give way to the Yueh-chis led by the section called Kushāns who under their leaders Kadphises I (called Kujala on his coins) and Kadphises II (called Vima on his coins) established the Kushān Empire which was further consolidated by Kanishka I about A.D 78, the commencement of the Śaka era. His empire in

India included Kāpiśa, Gandhāra and Kāśmīra and extended in the east up to Benares and beyond. The eastern part was governed in the year 3=A.D. 81 by his satraps, Mahā-Kshatrapa Kharapallāna and Kshatrapa Vanashpara¹ [E.I. VIII, 176, 179] and the northern by his general Lala, and satraps Vespasi and Liaka. The great Kushāns are taken to be (1) Kanishka I with his Viceroy Vāsishka; (2) Huvishka (c. A.D. 106-138) who had as his Viceroy Kanishka II; and (3) Vāsudeva I. (c. A.D. 152-176). After Vāsudeva I, the Kushān Empire broke up into a number of small States whose rulers imitated the coins of Kanishka I and Vāsudeva I, and reigned in the third and fourth century A.D. and gradually disappeared before the advance of the Sassanians in the west and north, and of the Guptas in India.

Little Kushans. The Kushān Empire was already shrinking in the time of Vāsudeva whose inscriptions are all found in the Mathurā region, showing that his hold on the west was weakening. In the third century A.D., we know of four small Kushān States ruling in (1) Ta-hia (Oxus region), (2) Ki-pin (Kāpiśa), (3) Kabul, and (4) the Indian borderland. The Sassanian king Varhāṇ II (A.D. 276-293) conquered Śakasthāna and parts of north-west India. A Kushān king gave his daughter in marriage to his Sassanian overlord, Hormisdas (or Hormizzd) II (A.D. 301-309), while the Sassanian Shāpūr II, when besieging Amida in A.D. 350, made use of Indian elephants given to him by his Kushān feudatories. Very soon, this Sassanian supremacy was replaced by that of the Guptas, as will be seen later. The Allahabad Pillar inscription of Samudra Gupta refers to the precious presents sent to him in recognition of his suzerainty by these Kushān kings who are aptly described by the title, *Daiyaputra Śāhī Śāhānushāhī*. We also know from their coins that in the fifth century Kushān kings known as Kīdāra Kushāns were ruling in Gandhāra and Kāśmīra.

Just as the Panjab and the north-west were the scene of so many political vicissitudes through these centuries, the rest of India fared no better for want of a political equilibrium.

Saka Satrapies. While the Śakas and Pahlavas were swept away by the Kushāns, the dynasties of their satraps survived them

1. The name Vanashpara suggests its connexion with the Banaphar Rajputs of the third century A.D. whose home is located by Sir George Grierson in eastern India at Buxar (=Baghaar=Vyāghrasarāh) [JBORS, 1920, p. 150]. Viśvasphāni of this family is stated in the Purānas to have established by his prowess (*mahāvīryah*) his supremacy in Magadha and status as an emperor by overthrowing the older Kshatriya ruling families, posting his own followers as kings in different regions (*sthāpayushyati rājāno nānā deśeshu*) and inaugurating a new Kshatriya order. The rise of this family is to be traced to its early patronage by emperor Kanishka I.

at Mathurā and in Western India. The Mathurā Lion-capital is covered with inscriptions giving the genealogy of the satraps of Mathurā among whom may be mentioned as more famous Rājūla (whose coins call him Rājūla and Ranjubula) and his son Śoḍāsa who was at first a mere Kshatrapa under Patika Kusūluka of Taxila as the Mahā-Kshatrapa, but himself became a Mahā-Kshatrapa in the year 72.

Kshaharatas. In Western India, these satraps established two independent ruling families, one of which had more than 300 years of history which was ended by the Gupta emperor Chandra Gupta II, as we shall see later. The other family had a much shorter history. Its founder was Bhūmaka who issued coins on the model of those of Maues, Azes, and Spalirises, by keeping on their reverse the arrow, the thunderbolt and discus. He was succeeded by his son Nahapāna in the first century A.D. He also showed loyalty to Śaka traditions by having his bust on the obverse of his coins after the coins of Strato I. Their family name is Kshaharāta which itself is derived from the Chhaharas and Chukshas mentioned in the Patika inscription of Liaka Kusūlaka, their chief of Taxila. Nahapāna had a daughter of Indian name, Dakshamitrā, who was married to Ushavadāta (Rishabhadatta) known from his charities recorded in his inscriptions at Nasik. One of these relates his victory achieved with his allies, the Uttamabhadras, over the Mālavas, and another shows that Nahapāna ruled over an extensive territory around the Gulf of Cambay, some of which was acquired from the Āndhras. This led to Āndhra-Kshaharāta conflict which ended in the extermination of this Śaka power by the Āndhras whose king Gautamiputra states in his inscription to have destroyed the Śakas, Yavanas and Pahlavas, and, more precisely, 'exterminated the race of Kshaharātas.' The inscriptions of Ushavadāta are dated years 41-46 of an era which may be taken to be Śaka era, in which case A.D. 124 would be a date in Nahapāna's reign. The *Periplus* of the first century A.D. calls Nahapāna as Mambanos and his capital as Minnagara=Min-polis of Isidore of Charax, which is not identified but probably corresponded to an old form of Junnar near the coast.

The Kshaharāta conquest of Āndhra territory was thus short-lived. Nahapāna lost it as early as the year 18 of the reign of the Āndhra king Gautamiputra Śrī Śātakarnī. This is the date of his Nasik inscription which he issued from his victorious camp at Vejayanti (=Banavāsi) and addressed to his Amātya ruling at Govardhana (Nasik). As Nahapāna had reigned up to at least A.D. 124, the eighteenth year of Gautamiputra's reign should be earlier than A.D. 124, so that he reigned from A.D. 106. The later Nasik inscription issued by his mother Bālaśrī in the nineteenth

year of her grandson Pulumāyi (*Vāśishṭhiputra Śri-Pulumāyi*) fully details the conquests of her son, which in their turn were again lost by the Āndhras to Rudradāman I, the western Kshatrapa king. Gautamīputra's overthrow of Nahapāna is further proved by coins. A hoard of over 13,000 silver coins was found at Joghathembi in Nasik district, of which 4,000 were of Nahapāna and the remainder restruck by his conqueror, Gautamīputra, who called in the local currency and countermarked it with his own types. His son Pulumāyi was probably the Śātakarṇi whom the Kanheri inscription mentions as the son-in-law of 'Mahāksharpa Ru' (dra)=Rudradāman. That is why his life was spared by Rudradāman who 'twice in fair fight completely defeated him' and regained much of the land conquered by Gautamīputra.

Saka Kingdom of Ujjain. The end of the Kshaharāta dynasty did not mean the end of the Śaka satraps. Their other family, as already stated, had a more successful career. It was founded at Ujjain by Chashṭana whose time is supposed to be A.D. 78-110.¹ His son Jayadāman (c. A.D. 110-120) calls himself only a Kshatrapa, as the Āndhras must have diminished his dominion. Tables were, however, turned by his successor Rudradāman by his victories over the Āndhras. In his Girinagara (Girnar) inscription dated 72=A.D. 150, Rudradāman speaks of his victories over the Yaudheyas of the north, Śātakarṇi 'Dakshinā-patha-pati' (lord of Deccan), who married his son to Rudradāman's daughter and was ruling over Cutch and Kāthiāwar, Sind, eastern and western Mālwā, and portions of Rajputana.² In his province of Surāshṭra, he appointed as his Amātya or Governor a Pahlava named Suvīśākha, son of Kulaipa. He was succeeded by his son Dāmaghsāda=Dāmajada who was succeeded by Jivadāman. Their later history for about 200 years is not known. Chashṭana's line came to an end with the

1. The Āndhau inscriptions of the year 52=A.D. 130 refer to 'king Rudradāman, son of Jayadāman, son of king Chashṭana, son of Yśāmotika'. Though it is not expressly stated, king Rudradāman may be taken to be the grandson of Chashṭana.

2. The places mentioned in the inscription are: (1) Ākara=eastern Mālwā (capital Vidiśā); (2) Avanti=western Mālwā (capital Ujjain); (3) Anīpa-nivrit (region)=Valley of Upper Narmadā with its capital Māhishmatī=Māndhātā or Maheśvara in Nimad district; (4) Ānarta=north Kathiawad with its capital Ānariapura=Ānandapura=modern Vadnagar in Baroda state (or capital Dvīrakā?); (5) Surāshṭra=south Kathiawad (capital Girinagara); (6) Śvabhra, the tract on the Śvabhramatī=Sābarmatī; (7) Maru (Marwar); (8) Kachchha=Cutch; (9) Sindhu=west of Lower Indus; (10) Sauvira=east of Lower Indus; (11) Kukura (between Sind and Pāriyātra or Aravalli mountain as stated in the *Bṛihat Samhitā*); (12) Aparānta=north Korkana with capital Sūrpāraka; (13) Nishāda, between Vinaśana and Pāriyātra=western Vindhya and Aravalli.

death of Viśvasena, son of Bhartridāman in A.D. 304. Rudrasimha II and Rudrasimha III were the last of the dynasty, though not in its direct line. The latter's coins are dated 312=A.D 390. He was killed by Chandra Gupta II during his conquest of western India.

Nagas. We shall now follow the fortunes of other powers before the rise of the Guptas. The Āndhra dynasty of 30 kings ruled for about 460 years and came to an end after the third century A.D. In the meanwhile in the north, the place of the Kushāns at Mathurā and other adjoining regions was taken over by a new people known as the Nāgas who, according to the *Purāṇas*, ruled in the third and fourth century A.D. King Maheśvara Nāga, son of Nāgabhaṭṭa, is mentioned in a Lahore Copper Seal inscription of the fourth century A.D. [Fleet, *EI*, Vol. III, p. 283]

Bharasivas. Several Vākāṭaka inscriptions mention Bhavanāga, sovereign of the dynasty known as the Bhāraśivas who were so powerful that they had to their credit the performance of as many as ten *Aśvamedha* sacrifices following their conquests 'along the Bhāgirathi' (Ganges). According to the *Purāṇas*, these Nāgas had several centres of their authority such as Vidiṣā, Padmāvatī, Kāntipuri and Mathurā and counted another powerful king named Chandrāṁśa who is taken by some to be king Chandra named in the Delhi Iron Pillar inscription. The political status attained by the Nāgas will be evident from the fact that the Gupta emperor Chandra Gupta II wanted to marry a Nāga princess by way of an alliance, while a Nāga governor was ruling in the Gangetic Doab even in the time of Skanda Gupta.

Vakatakas. With the Nāgas and Bhāraśivas are to be counted the Vākāṭakas as their rivals for supremacy in northern India. The *Purāṇas* tell of their first kings, Vindhyaśakti and Pravīra=Pravarasena I succeeded by his grandson Rudrasena I followed by his son Prithivīshēna I whose son Rudrasena II was a contemporary of Chandra Gupta II. The Bhāraśiva king Mahārājā Bhavanāga had his daughter married to Gautamīputra, a son of Pravarasena I, just as Chandra Gupta II had his daughter Prabhāvatīguptī married to Rudrasena II. Vākāṭaka power was at its zenith in the time of Prithivīshēna I whose authority was acknowledged in the territory extending from Nachne-ki-talāī and Ganj in Bundelkhand up to Kuntala or Kanarese country of which he is described as the lord in an Ajantā inscription. The tracts in Bundelkhand were directly ruled by his vassal Vyāghra-deva. After Prithivīshēna, Vākāṭaka supremacy in Central India was replaced by Gupta under Samudra Gupta and Chandra Gupta II. Western Deccan was ruled by Prithivīshēna I, but eastern Deccan which was under his vassal Vyāghra was conquered by Samudra Gupta, as stated in his Eran

inscription, while his Allahabad Pillar inscription states that he 'uprooted' the rule of Vyāghra-rāja whom it is reasonable to identify with the Vākāṭaka feudatory Vyāghra. The Vākāṭakas now took their place as a southern Power.

Maukhari. We may also note here the supposed connexion with Magadha of certain other peoples. A clay seal bearing the legend *Mokhalvānam* points to Maukhari rule in the Gaya region. Maukhari power is also testified to by three inscriptions discovered at Bedvā in the Kotah State [EI. XXIII] recording erection of sacrificial pillars by Maukhari *Mahāsenāpatis* in the third century A.D. The *Kaumudi-Mahotsava* mentions the Magadha king Sundaravarman defending Pāṭaliputra against the Lichchhavis in the time of the Bhārāśivas. This Sundaravarman is taken by Pires to be a Maukhari. To this is to be added the evidence of the Chandravalli inscription of Mayūraśarman indicating that the Maukharis were ruling in Magadha in the time of the early Kadambas, i.e., about the fourth century A.D.

Lichchhavis. There is again some evidence of Lichchhavi rule in Magadha. According to the Nepal inscription of Jayadeva II Lichchhavi, his ancestor Supushpa was born at Pāṭaliputra about the first century A.D. The Lichchhavis might have been ruling in Magadha since then and acknowledged Kushān suzerainty when Kanishka's minister Vanashpara marched against Magadha.

Lichchhavi power in Magadha may explain the alliance of Chandra Gupta I with the Lichchhavis.

We have now set the stage for the emergence of the Gupta power in Indian history.

NOTE TO CHAPTER I

Along with the Bhārāśivas, Nāgas or Vākāṭakas, the *Purāṇas* mention another people named Devarakshitas as one of the ruling powers at the time of the rise of the Guptas. Their territories included Pañḍra (northern Bengal?), Kośala (Oudh), Odra (Orissa) and Tāmralipta up to the sea (*Tāmraliptān sasūgarān*). As they thus had their sway in eastern India and Bengal, they may be connected with king Chandra of Meherauli Pillar inscription with its reference to his victory against a coalition of the Bengal powers (Vaṅgas) and with the other king named Chandravarmā of Susunia Rock inscription describing him as ruler of Pushkarāṇā (=village Pushkarāṇā near Susunia hill in Bankura district). The Susunia inscription describes Chandravarmā as son of Simhavarmā. The Mandasor inscription of Mālava year 461=A.D. 404 also mentions Simhavarmā, son of Jayavarmā, and father of Naravarmā. The Gaigdhār inscription of Mālava year 480=A.D. 423 mentions Viśvavarmā as son of Naravarmā. The Mandasor inscription of Mālava year 493=A.D. 436 and 529=A.D. 472 refers to *Goptā* Viśvavarmā *Nṛipa*, and his son *Nṛipa* Bandhuvarmā, as feudatories at Daśapur under emperor Kumāra Gupta I. Thus these three inscriptions testify to the following line of Malwa kings: Simhavarmā—Naravarmā (A.D. 404)—Viśvavarmā (A.D. 423)—Bandhuvarmā (A.D. 436). The Simhavarmā of this list is counted by H. P. Sastri as identical with Simhavarmā, with his son Chandravarmā, as mentioned in the Susunia inscription, in which case Chandravarmā becomes a brother of Naravarmā.

H. P. Sastri sought support for his theory in the curious geographical fact that there is a place called Pokhrāṇ in the Jodhpur State in Rajputana, with which he identified the Pushkarāṇā of which Chandravarmā was the king according to the Susunia inscription. Sastri advances his theory further by supposing that this Chandravarmā from distant Rajputana came on a conquering career as far as Bankura in Western Bengal and may be taken as identical with king Chandra of Meherauli inscription recording his conquests in Vaṅga and treating the Susunia inscription as another record of his conquest. The further history to which he is led is that this Chandravarmā was the same king who was expelled from Āryāvarta by Samudra Gupta after which he or his brother Naravarmā must have migrated to Malwa.

This theory is, however, now proved to be totally untenable. Pushkarāṇā is now identified with a place nearer home at Bankura and one need not go as far as Jodhpur to find its equivalent. Be-

sides, the other inscriptions mentioned above do not at all refer to Chandravarmā in their list of kings. His place in that list is only inferred from the name Siṁhavarmā in that list, who was quite a different person whose son is mentioned as Naravarmā and not Chandravarmā, as mentioned in the Susunia inscription. Thus Sastri's fallacy lay in fastening upon Siṁhavarmā as the connecting link between the Susunia and the Malwa inscriptions.

The difficulty now remains as to the identity of king Chandravarmā and of king Chandra of Meherauli inscription, who was defeated by Samudra Gupta. A plausible theory is to treat Chandra as the conqueror of Bengal as a king of the Devarakshitas who ruled in Bengal about this time. After his death, king Chandravarmā of Pushkarāṇā emerged into prominence till he was disposed of by Samudra Gupta.

It is not also possible to equate king Chandra of Meherauli inscription with emperor Chandra Gupta I as has been done by some. King Chandra is given a long reign in the inscription (*suchirān*) with which Chandra Gupta I is not credited, while his dominion extended from Magadha along the course of the Ganges up to Prayāga and Sāketa without including any part of Vaṅga. It is Samudra Gupta whose dominion counted as its subjects the kingdoms of Samataṭa (lower and eastern Bengal) and Dāvāka (probably northern Bengal or Tipperah district). But it is not clear how and by whom Bengal proper was annexed to the Gupta empire. This question is discussed later. [Some of these suggestions I owe to Dr B. C. Sen's comprehensive treatise, *Some Historical Aspects of the Inscriptions of Bengal*, Calcutta University.]

CHAPTER

SRI GUPTA AND GHATOTKACHA

(c. A.D. 240-280.) (c. 280-319 A.D.)

Origin: Śrī Gupta (c. A.D. 240-280). Like all things great, the Gupta Empire grew out of small beginnings which are shrouded in obscurity. The first evidence of Gupta connexion with Magadha comes from a foreign source. The Chinese traveller I-tsing, who came to India in A.D. 672 heard of 'Mahārāja Śrī-Gupta (Che-li-ki-to) who built a temple near Mrīgaśikhāvana for Chinese pilgrims and endowed it with 24 villages'. This was done '500 years before'. I-tsing stated this in A.D. 690 and so Śrī-Gupta must have ruled about A.D. 190. But the time of an event reported 500 years later cannot be strictly accurate. Some margin of error may be allowed. We find that the Gupta inscriptions mention 'Mahārāja Śrī-Gupta' as the founder of the dynasty who is also aptly called Ādirāja in the Poona plates of Prabhāvatiguptā Vākāṭaka [EI. XV. No. 4, p. 43] and he may be identified with the Gupta king mentioned by I-tsing who gives him the same name and title. We may further note that Mrīgaśikhāvana along with the villages granted to its monastery were all situated within Magadha and Gupta territory. I-tsing informs us that the aforesaid park was 'about 50 stages east of Nālandā down the Ganges', while Nālandā was '7 stages to the north-east of Mahābodhi'. This shows that I-tsing's 'stage' was about 5 or 6 miles. On the basis of this calculation, the territory of Gupta will have to be extended up to the Murshidabad district at a distance of 250 miles from Nālandā in Bihar Sharif.

Now as to the probable date of Śrī-Gupta, following the dates of his successors, we may take it to be A.D. 240-280, giving to his son Ghāṭokacha the period A.D. 280-319 for his reign. Thus there is a difference of only about 50 years from I-tsing's computation which was given as a mere guess and not the result of any precise calculation.

We may further note that the name of this king is to be taken as 'Gupta' and the prefix 'Śrī' as an honorific, as is shown in all the names of the Gupta emperors mentioned in their inscriptions. Where Śrī is a part of the name as in Śrīmatī in inscription No. 46 of Fleet, the prefix Śrī will still be added in the case of royalty, whence Śrī-Śrīmatī [Ibid]. Nor is the name *Gupta* by itself objectionable. We have analogous names like *Datta* or *Rakshita* in olden times, or such abbreviated names as *Devaka* for Deva-

dattaka [Kātyāyana's *Vārttika* on Pāṇini, VII, 3, 45] or Harsha for Harsha-Vardhana.

Gupta figures in the inscription as a 'great king', *Mahārāja*. This points to earlier origins of his family but these are not traceable.

The Gupta kings were of the *gotra* known as *Dhāraṇa*, as is stated in the Poona copper-plate inscription of Prabhāvatiguptā, the Vākāṭaka queen, who was a daughter of Chandra Gupta II and his wife Kuberanāgā born of the Nāga family [EI, XV, 41f].

Ghatotkacha. (c. A.D. 280-319). The inscriptions name Mahārāja Ghatotkacha as the successor of Gupta. He should not be confused with Ghatotkachagupta named on some seals found at Vaiśālī which was not part of the Gupta kingdom in his time. Ghatotkachagupta issued those seals in his capacity as the chief officer of the province (*Bhukti*) whose headquarters were at Vaiśālī in the Empire of Chandra Gupta II. He might have been a scion of the royal family, as indicated in the prefix *Śrī* added to his name, but he is not called Mahārāja. He is called on the seals a Kumāramātya, a Minister in attendance on the Prince who was 'Mahārāja Govinda Gupta', a son of emperor Chandra Gupta II by his queen 'Mahādevī Dhruvavāminī', and serving as Viceroy at Vaiśālī but did not succeed his father on the Gupta imperial throne. It is possible that he may have been the same person mentioned as Governor of Eran in the Tumain inscription in central India of the year 116 (=A.D. 435) [M.R. Garde in IA, 1920, p. 114].

CHAPTER III

CHANDRA GUPTA I

(c. A.D. 319-335 ?)

His Conquests. While his two ancestors are each given the title of *Mahārāja*, Chandra Gupta I is described in the inscriptions as *Mahārājādhīrāja*, 'king of kings' or Emperor. He is thus taken to be the founder of the Gupta Empire. The title of 'King of Kings' must have been acquired by his conquests by which he was able to rule over an extensive territory. Unfortunately, there is not much known about his conquests and the exact extent of his territory. According to the *Purāṇas*, 'the kings born of the Gupta family will rule over the territories (*Janapadas*) situated along the Ganges (*anu-Gangā*) such as *Prayāga*, *Sāketa* (Oudh), and *Magadha*'. This description of Gupta dominion applies to what it was before Samudra Gupta had achieved his extensive conquests which made him the paramount sovereign over a large part of India. Therefore, the passage from the *Purāṇas* may be taken to describe the extent of Gupta territory under Chandra Gupta I.

Prayaga. We have no details preserved as to his conquest of *Prayāga* or *Sāketa*. Certain inscriptions discovered at *Bhitā* bring to light three kings associated with *Prayāga*, viz., *Mahārāja Gautamīputra Śrī-Sivamegha*, *Rājan Vāshishṭhiputra Bhīmasena* whom Sir John Marshall assigns to the second or third century A.D., and *Mahārāja Gautamīputra Vrishadhvaja* of the third or fourth century A.D.

Vaisali. As regards *Magadha* which may be taken to be south Bihar, it does not seem to include *Vaiśāli* as a part of the kingdom of Chandra Gupta I. But it may be noted that in the Allahabad Pillar inscription of *Samudra Gupta*, *Nepal* is mentioned as a State on the frontiers of his dominion, while what are known as 'Chandra Gupta Coins' associate the *Lichchhavis* with his sovereignty as the result of his marriage with their princess named 'Queen (*Mahādevi*) *Kumāradevi*' in the inscriptions and '*Śrī Kumāradevi*' on the aforesaid coins.

Magadha. Some light is thrown on Chandra Gupta's conquest of *Magadha* by literary texts but it is a doubtful light, because the texts are much later than the events.

Evidence of 'Kaumudi-Mahoṣava'. According to the *Kaumudi-Mahoṣava*, *Magadha* was then held by the dynasty (*Magadha-kula*) of *Sundaravarman* (supposed to be a *Maukhāri*) who died in the defence of *Pātaliputra* (*Kusumapura*) against the attack

launched by his adopted son Chāndasena helped by the Lichchhavis whose princess he had married. Chāndasena as king of Magadha had to leave Pāṭaliputra to quell a revolt of his governors among the Śabaras and Pulindas on the frontiers of Magadha. Advantage was taken of his absence from the capital by a conspiracy which called back to the throne the last king's son Kalyāṇavarman whose power was strengthened by his marriage with a daughter of Kirtishēna, the Yādava king of Mathurā. He celebrated his restoration to the throne of Magadha by the festival of Kaumudi-Mahotsava, the subject of the drama. The drama condemns the Lichchhavis as *Mlechchhas* and Chāndasena as a Kāraskara. Perhaps the Guptas might have been Kāraskara Jāṭas and were settled somewhere on the borders of Magadha under Bhāraśiva suzerainty.

It has been suggested that Chāndasena of the play may be identified with Chandra Gupta I whose marriage with the Lichchhavi princess had helped him to the throne of Magadha. The Lichchhavi alliance is the link of connexion between the drama and the inscriptions. Other stories of the drama, however, have no historical value. It condemns Chāndasena as a usurper and of low caste whom the citizens of Magadha could not tolerate and drove him to die as an exile. Such a story does not support the identification of Chāndasena with Chandra Gupta I.

Another suggestion in support of the historical value of the drama is that the *Koṭa Kula* mentioned in the Allahabad Pillar inscription may be taken to be *Magadha Kula* of the drama and that *Koṭa Kulaja* of the inscription is no other than Kalyāṇavarman whose defeat by Samudra Gupta must have been recorded in certain missing syllables of line 13 of the inscription, while the inscription definitely tells that Samudra Gupta defeated Nāgasena, King of Mathurā, who was the brother-in-law of Kalyāṇavarman in the drama. Nāgasena is taken to be the son of King Kirtishēna of Mathurā, the father-in-law of Kalyāṇavarman.

This argument is somewhat far-fetched. The outstanding fact of the drama is against history and cannot be explained away. It is the extermination of the entire family of Chāndasena (*Vatsānubandhah nihitah Chāndasenahatakah*).

Evidence of Coins. We may take it for granted that in achieving his conquests and position as Emperor, Chandra Gupta I was materially helped by his Lichchhavi alliance of which even his illustrious progeny were so proud, and constantly making mention in their inscriptions. Samudra Gupta first proudly declares himself as a *Lichchhavidauhitra* in his inscription, and not as a *Guptaputra*, although it is more usual to trace one's lineage on the

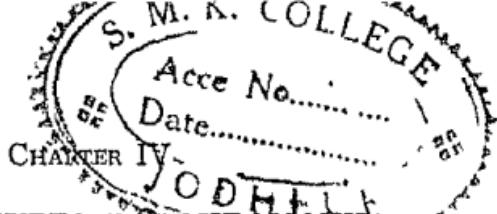
father's side. The importance of the alliance thus affirmed in the inscriptions is also celebrated by the issue by Samudra Gupta of special coins commemorating the event. These coins (which were found in Burdwan, Gayā, and Ayodhyā) portray the marriage, some showing the husband offering with right hand a ring to his wife. They also bear the legends, *Chandra* or *Chandragupta* on obverse, and *Kumāradevī* or *Śrī Kumāradevī* on reverse, and on left; while on reverse, and on right, there is the significant legend, *Lichchhavayah*, the Lichchhavis as a people to whom belonged the princess, and the Gupta Empire at its foundation owed so much. The conjecture may be hazarded that these coins were in circulation in Lichchhavi territory which now passed into the possession of Chandra Gupta I as one of the results of his Lichchhavi alliance.

The date of this matrimonial alliance may be roughly taken to be A.D. 308, if Chandra Gupta's son Samudra Gupta is taken to be his eldest son, and to have succeeded him on the throne in A.D. 335, when he should have been at least 25 years old for purposes of efficient kingship. Hindu legal texts point to the age of 25 years for kingship.

Gupta Era. According to Fleet, Chandra Gupta I marked his accession to the throne of Magadha by founding an era of which the first year was A.D. 319-320. Fleet also states that this era was also that of the Lichchhavis of Nepal from whom it was taken over by Chandra Gupta I who was so intimately connected with them. The time of Jayadeva I of Nepal approximates closely to A.D. 320. The Valabhī era is also identified with the Gupta era. The Valabhī kings, as feudatories of the Guptas, introduced the era of their overlords in their own dominion of Surāshtra. We find that a son of the founder of the Valabhī dynasty uses the date 207 for one of his grants, showing that there was no independent era marking its foundation. The first year of the Gupta era as fixed by Fleet has been the subject of some controversy. But the controversy may be settled in the light of the following facts and considerations. The dates of the Śaka satraps of Ujjain support Fleet's conclusion, if it is taken for granted that they are in the Śaka era. It is an established fact that Śaka power was extinguished by Chandra Gupta II who issued his silver coins in imitation of those of the satraps. Now the last date of Chandra Gupta is 93, while that of the Śaka dynasty is 304¹. It is only by taking the Gupta era to

1. The recently discovered hoards of coins of Svāmī Rudra Simha III at Uparkot and Sarvania show that his coinage ended in the Śaka year 274=A.D. 352, the time of Samudra Gupta who, accordingly, is supposed to have been the conqueror of Kshatrapa Kingdom (Jayachandra Vidyālārikār in *J. Gujarat R. S.*, No. 2, pp. 109-11).

begin in A.D. 319 and Śaka era in A.D. 78 that these two phases of Gupta and Śaka history can be reconciled and brought together in time. The basis of fixing the Gupta era is of course the statement of Alberuni that the Gupta era was separated from the Śaka era by an interval of 241 years. According to Sir R. G. Bhandarkar, 'the evidence in favour of Alberuni's initial date for the Gupta era appears to be simply overwhelming.' We may conclude by citing certain other pieces of epigraphic evidence on the subject: the Mandasor inscription of Kumāra Gupta and Bandhuvarman dated ME 493 and the Ganjam plates of Śaśāṅka dated GE 300. We may also add to this the evidence derived from a different locality and history. It is the rock inscription at Tezpur of Harjavarman, the Kāmarūpa king, of the year GE 510. Now Harjavarman is ninth in descent from Śālastambha whose date is ascertained from other sources to have been c. A.D. 650, whence the date of Harjavarman should be somewhere near the date A.D. 829 arrived at by taking the Gupta era to begin in A.D. 319.



SAMUDRA GUPTA PARAKRAMANKA

(c. A.D. 335-380)

Date. His time is ascertained by his synchronism with king Meghavarna of Ceylon (A.D. 351-379) who sent him an embassy after his conquests were achieved, as indicated by the reference to Ceylon in his Allahabad Pillar inscription. If the Nālandā spurious plate inscription is to be believed, he came to the throne before GE 5=A.D. 325, while the spurious Gayā copper plate record supposes him to reign in A.D. 328.

Name. The name Samudra Gupta is to be taken as a title which he had acquired by his conquests. The title means that he was 'protected by the sea' up to which his dominion was extended. The Mathurā inscription of Chandra Gupta II actually states that 'the fame of his conquests extended up to the four oceans' (*Chaturudhādisalilāsvāditayāśah*). He must have had a personal name which is supposed to have been Kācha who issued coins describing himself as Sarvarūjochchhettā (the exterminator of all kings), an epithet applicable fully only to Samudra Gupta among all Gupta kings. A personal name in addition to what may be called the official name was not unusual in those days, e.g. Virasena, Minister of Chandra Gupta II, who had a personal name Śāba (No. 6 of Fleet), or the personal name Vyāghra of Rudrasena (No. 15 of Fleet). That the name Kācha was also not unusual is shown in an Ajantā Cave inscription which refers to two chiefs named Kācha I and Kācha II. Vāmana in his *Kāvyālankāra* (iii, 2, 2) refers to Chandraprakāśa as the son of Chandra Gupta and so it may be another name of Samudra Gupta. Even as regards the name which is usually taken as one word Samudragupta, it should be split up into two parts, viz., Samudra as a personal name, and Gupta as his surname. This assumption is suggested by the fact that the obverse of his earliest coins of standard type bears the legend Samudra on some specimens, while the reverse bears in common the legend Parākramāḥ as his title. Similarly, the name Samudra is also seen on some specimens of other types of coins, such as the Archer type and Battle-Axe type.

Succession. In the Allahabad Pillar inscription it is stated that Samudra Gupta was selected for the throne by his father who considered him to be fully worthy of it as an *ārya* 'with an eye to truth, right, and justice' (*taitvekshmī chakshushā*), without being sway-

ed by any other consideration, and declared his decision publicly before his Council (*Sabhā*) by telling the Prince: 'Protect ye this earth!' This decision was, however, not quite palatable to his kinsmen of equal birth (*tulyakulaja*) whose faces became pale (*mlāna*) with disappointment. His Council, however, were exultant (*āchchhvasita*) over the decision.

There is an assumption that the discontent of his brothers at this supersession led to a revolt headed by his eldest brother who is supposed to be no other than Kācha of the coins. It is pointed out that the inscription goes out of the way in referring to their resentment which is supposed to have led to a war of succession to which a reference is sought to be found in the gaps shown in its stanzas 5 and 6. The incomplete sentence 'conquered some by his arms in battle' is taken to refer to the battle among the brothers for the throne; and further below there occurs the expression 'pride had changed into repentance', which is also taken to refer to the discomfiture of his brothers. Those who support this theory suppose that some time must have elapsed between Chandra Gupta's selection of Samudra Gupta as his successor and his actual accession to the throne, and that this time was utilized by his jealous brothers to strike for the throne. It is further supposed that his eldest brother Kācha was able to seize the throne for a while during which he struck his coins. These coins show their gold to be of inferior quality indicative of political unrest. From this point of view, Kācha was an usurper and this explains why his name is not mentioned in the genealogical list of the inscriptions which also do not generally mention the name of a king who does not come in the direct line of succession.

It may be noted that the reference to Chandra Gupta's selection of Samudra Gupta as his successor in preference to his other brothers is also indicated in the Riddhapura inscription in the expression *taipūda-parigrahīta*.

Allahabad Pillar Inscription. The main source of Samudra Gupta's history is this inscription which is engraved on one of the stone pillars set up at Kauśambi by Aśoka who had used it for his own inscription; but, though appearing on the same pillar, the two inscriptions of the two kings are poles apart in the character of their contents. Samudra Gupta's inscription details his conquests achieved by force which Aśoka had abjured. But for this inscription Samudra Gupta would have remained unknown to history except what could be gathered from his coins. Unfortunately, the inscription is not dated, and so it is taken by some to be posthumous. But this

supposition has been disposed of by Bühlér, who pointed out that it must have been issued before Samudra Gupta had performed the *asvamedha*. Otherwise it would have mentioned such an important event. The posthumous character of the inscription is inferred from its line 31 where there is a reference to Samudra Gupta's fame (*kirti*) which, resulting from his world-conquest (*Sarvapri-thivī-vijayajantodaya*), had spread over the whole universe (*Vyāpti-nikhilāvanītālām*) and even went up to heaven (*Tridaśapatibhāvanagumanārvāpti*). But the fame of a man on earth may go up to heaven without the man going up to heaven. The inscription is not posthumous for another reason above stated—that it does not mention *asvamedha* which was performed later by the king on completion of all his conquests and their consolidation. The inscription is valuable not only for Samudra Gupta's history but also for the political geography of India which it indicates, mentioning the different kings and peoples of India in the first half of the fourth century A.D.

Harishena. The inscription states that it is the poetical composition (*Kāvya*) of Harishena who combined in himself the important offices of the *Khādyatapākika* (Officer controlling the Superintendents of the Royal Kitchen), the *Sāndhivigrāhika* (Minister for Peace and War), *Kumārāmātya* (Minister in attendance on the Prince) and *Mahādandanāyaka* (the Chief of the Police and Criminal Judge). It is also stated that one of his offices was hereditary, as his father *Dhruvabhūti* was also a *Mahādandanāyaka*.

The inscription is stated to have been executed (*anushṛ̥hita*) by another *Mahādandanāyaka* named *Tilabhattaka*. As a responsible officer of the State, Harishena was in a position to give an account of his master's exploits with which he was in direct touch as his Minister for War. Thus his inscription may be taken to be a faithful record of the events it narrates, and also of the order of their happenings. The order in which these are mentioned in the inscriptions is important for the history it records.

Campaigns and Conquests. These are detailed in the inscription which also classifies the conquests with reference to the different degrees in which they were achieved.

First Campaign in Aryavarta. Some States were completely 'uprooted' (*unmīlya*). The kingdoms of Achyuta and Nāgasena suffered this fate.

Achyuta was the ruler of Ahichchhatra, the capital of ancient northern Pañchāla (modern Ramnagar in Bareilly district). Copper coins bearing the legend *Achyu* found in this locality may be attributed to him.

Nāgasena was one of the Nāga kings who, according to the *Purāṇas*, were ruling at the two centres, Champāvatī (same as Padmāvatī near Marwar), and Mathurā. Nāgasena was of Padmāvatī where Nāga coins have been found. Nāgasena has been mentioned by Bāṇa in his *Harshacharita* which states: 'At Padmāvatī occurred (*āśit*) the doom of Nāgasena, born of the Nāga family (*nāgakulajannmanah*), who was foolish enough to have the secrets of his policy discussed in the presence of the *Sārikā* bird which declared them aloud.'

At the same time, a king of the Koṭa dynasty (*Koṭa-kula*) was 'captured' by Samudra Gupta's army (*dāṇḍagrāhayaataiva*) while he was playing (*kridatā*) at the city of Pushpa (=Pushpapura=Paṭaliputra). There are found some Koṭa coins which resemble the Śrūta coins of a ruler of Sravasti and the Koṭa kings might have been ruling in that region.

Samudra Gupta thus began his reign by overthrowing his immediate neighbours. If the war of succession was a fact, then these three princes might have joined hands and tried to take advantage of Samudra Gupta's domestic troubles. Thus they became the first victims of his conquest by which Gupta dominion was extended far beyond Prayāga, and Sāketa over regions round Mathurā and Padmāvatī. It is also ingeniously supposed that this battle against these treacherous princes was fought at Kauśambi where the Aśoka pillar was utilized as pillar of victory by Samudra Gupta.

Campaign in Dakshinapatha. If we may believe in the order of events recorded by Harishena, Samudra Gupta, having consolidated his kingdom and the centre, opened the second phase of his activities by engaging on campaigns in the distant South. It is stated that he was able to inflict defeat upon all the kings of the South (*Sarva-Dakṣiṇāpatharāja*).

His conquests in the South (*Dakṣiṇāpatha*) are marked by three features. (1) *Grahanā* (capture of the enemy), (2) *Moksha* (liberating him), and (3) *Anugraha* (favouring him by reinstating him in his kingdom). This policy may be taken to be the only policy that the conqueror could pursue in the distant South where he was only anxious that his position as the paramount sovereign of India should be recognized.

Kosala. The route of his march to the South may be traced in the light of the order in which his campaigns are referred to in his inscription. Leaving the Jumna valley, Samudra Gupta must have marched through the modern Rewa State and Jubbulpore district and come up against his first object of attack, the kingdom of

Kosala, which is Southern Kosala with its capital Śripura, modern Sirpur in C. P., and included the eastern and southern parts of C.P., the modern districts of Bilaspur, Raipur and Sambalpur and also parts of Ganjam district.

The king of this Kosala was Mahendra.

Mahakantara. Next, Samudra Gupta found himself in the Vindhyan wilderness, the eastern Gondavana, aptly called Māhākāntāra, whose chief is more aptly called the 'tiger' of the forest, Vyāghrārāja, already mentioned as a feudatory of the Vākāṭkas. It may be noted that he had a son named Jayanātha of Uchchakalpa dynasty, whose date is 174 Kalachuri era, which shows that he was a contemporary of Chandra Gupta II, and so his father Vyāghra was a contemporary of Samudra Gupta.

Probably Sambalpur on the Mahānadi was its capital. ▷

Kaurala. As he emerged victorious from the forest-States, he came into the east coast and its first kingdom, that of Maṇṭaiāja of Kaurāla. Kaurāla is severally identified with (1) Colair lake, (2). Sonpur district of C.P., of which the capital was known as Yayātinagarī on the Mahānadi, as stated in the *Pavanadūtam* of the poet Dhoyi who refers to Kerulūm city named above ; (3) Korāḍa in South India.

B. V. Krishna Rao (*Early Dynasties of Āndhra-deśa*, p. 366) proposes a new identification of Kaurāla. He thinks it should not be identified with the region of Kolleru lake, because it is very near Vengipura which Danīn also describes as 'Āndhranagarī on a lake'. Samudra Gupta could not have advanced so far from the last stage of his campaign. (Kaurāla may, therefore, be identified with the kingdom known as Kulūṭa) (modern Chanda district of C.P.). It is mentioned in the Mahendragiri Pillar inscription of Velanauti Rājendra Chola I (SII, V. No. 135). Thus the last three places conquered by Samudra Gupta were all located in north-eastern Deccan.

Pishṭapura. The next objective of Samudra Gupta's campaigns was the kingdom of Pishṭapura, modern Piṭhāpuram in Godāvāri district, then under its king, Mahendragiri.

Kottura. After Pishṭapura came the turn of Koṭṭūra under its king Svāmīdatta. Koṭṭūra is identified with modern Kothoor in Ganjam district or with a place called Koṭṭūra at the foot of the hills in the Vizagapatam district (District Gazetteer I, 137).

Erandapalla. The next king subdued was Damana of Eranḍapalla. This place is identified with (1) Erandol in Khandesh, (2) Eranḍapalli, which is a town near Chicacole in Vizagapatam district,

(3) Yendipalli in Vizagapatam district, and (4) Endapilli in Ellore taluk.

Kanchi. There is a long interval of space leading to the next conquest. It was that of Kāñchi or modern Conjeevaram under its king named Vishnugopa.

Avamukta. The next conquest of Samudra Gupta was the kingdom of Avamukta under its king called Nilarāja. It must have been a small kingdom in the neighbourhood of Kāñchi and Vengī. Nilarāja may be connected with Nilapallin in Godavari district. He was also another member of the Pallava Confederation fought by Samudra Gupta. The kingdom of Kāñchi in those days embraced the whole territory from the mouth of the Krishṇa to the south of the river Palar and sometimes even Kāverī. To the east of this territory lay the kingdoms of Vengī, Palakka and Avamukta.

Vengī. The next conquest is that of Vengī under its king Hastivarman. It is to be noted that in proceeding against Kāñchi Samudra Gupta could not have left in his rear the king of Vengī. Very probably he had to give battle to a coalition of Pallava kings headed by Vishnugopa and Hastivarman. Hastivarman is supposed to have belonged to Śālankāyana dynasty (Peddavegi plates of Nandivarman II). The name of his province is Skeertra carved in Peddavegi. Seven miles North of Nellore between Kāverī & Vegī.

Palakka. Samudra Gupta next proceeded against Ugrasena of Palakka. Palakka is supposed to be a place in Nellore district. There is a place called Palakkada which was the seat of a Pallava Viceroyalty and so may be the same as Palakka.

Devarashīra. The next kingdom that came on his way was Devarāshīra under its king Kubera. A copper-plate grant of the eastern Chālukya king, Bhima I, mentions a village in Elamañchi Kalingadeśa which was part of the province called Devarāshīra. Elamañchi, capital of Kalingadeśa, is identified with modern Yellamañchili in Vizagapatam district. Therefore, Devarāshīra is to be located in this district. This location has been further confirmed by an inscription stating that Pishṭapura formed part of the kingdom of Devarāshīra ruled in its time by king Guṇavarman (EI. XXIII. 57).

Kusthalapura. The last kingdom mentioned in the list of Samudra Gupta's conquest in the South is Kusthalapura under its king Dhanañjaya. This place may be located in the tract round about the river Kuśasthalī, in which case it must have been conquered by Samudra Gupta on his return march. The place has also been identified with Kuttalur near Pollur in North Arcot district.

Route in the South. Some of the above identifications of the places mentioned in the inscription go against the theory held by

Fleet and since strongly supported by several scholars, that Sumudra Gupta, on his return march, conquered some of the kingdoms on the western coast. Kaurāla of the inscription was identified with Keralaputra (Madurā) or the Chera kingdom of Southern India. Similarly, Koṭṭura was identified with a place called Kothura-pollachi in the Coimbatore district, and Palakka with Pālaghāt on the Malabar coast. Eraṇḍapalla was identified with Erandol in the Khandesh district of Bombay as already stated, and Devarāshṭra was equated with Mahārāshtra. Apart from the more satisfactory identifications which have been given above and which go against this theory, the theory is rendered untenable on another very decisive ground. If the inscription is to be taken as mentioning the conquests of Samudra Gupta in the order in which they had actually followed one another, Eraṇḍapalla and Deva-rāshṭra should have been mentioned after the southernmost kingdoms of Vengī and Kāñchī. It cannot be supposed that Samudra Gupta returned to the south after first conquering these kingdoms of Western India.

Second Campaign in Aryavarta. Having now felt his power and measured his strength (*pratāpa*) by his campaigns in the South, he returned to his kingdom and found that it was surrounded by a belt of hostile States which were potential sources of danger to his sovereignty. He, therefore, resolved to make himself the king of these kings by a 'war of extermination' against them (*prasahbhoddbharana*). It was a violent and bloody war waged against the remaining kings of Āryāvarta who were not conquered in the first campaign.

Rudradeva. The first of these kings was Rudradeva who is identified with Rudrasena I Vākātaka (A.D. 344-48), and who must have been deprived of the eastern part of his territory between Jumna and Vidiśā, i.e., Bundelkhānd. Samudra Gupta did not carry his campaigns into the central and western parts of the Deccan which were left alone as a result of a possible alliance between him and Rudrasena's son Prithivīshēṇa I (A.D. 348-375) who must have acknowledged his suzerainty. Prithivishena's inscriptions show that his territory included the country from the south of the Jumna to the south-west of the Vindhya. The Eran inscription of Samudra Gupta points to a part of Malwa being in his dominion, what is called *Airikīṇa-pradeśa* (now a village in Saugor district in C.P.), which he must have annexed by defeating Rudradeva=Rudrasena I Vākātaka.

Atavika (Forest) Kingdoms. The conquest of Āryāvarta was followed by the establishment of suitable relations with

other States far and near. The inscription states that Samudra Gupta reduced to complete subjection (*parichārakīrūta*, 'made servants of') the kings of 'all' the forest-States. Eighteen such States are mentioned in the copper-plate inscription of Parīvrajaka king Basti and the Dabhāla kingdom (Jubbulpore) is one of them.

Frontier States. This succession of conquests made Samudra Gupta so powerful that the States on the frontiers of his empire, whether kingdoms (*Pratyantanripatibhiḥ*) or republics, were anxious to enter into friendly relations with him by rendering satisfaction (*paritoshā*) of the demands of his imperial administration (*prachandaśāsana*) in the shape of payment of all taxes (*sarvakara-dāna*), obeying his decrees (*ājñā-karāṇa*), and attending his imperial darbars to tender homage to him in person (*pranāmāgamana*).

Among the frontier kingdoms are mentioned five of eastern India.

Samatata. The first is Samatata which the *Brihatsaṁhitā* places in the eastern division of India. Hiuen-Tsang placed it to the east of Tāmralipti country and bordering on the sea. Its capital was Karmunānta which is supposed to be modern Kamta in Comilla district by N. K. Bhattachari (Iconography, pp. 4f.).

Davaka. According to Mr. N. K. Bhattachari, the chief city of Davaka is to be identified with modern Dabok in the Nowgong district of Assam. Davaka then corresponds to the valley of the Kapili-Yamunā-Kolong rivers of Assam.

Kamarupa. It may be taken to be the Gauhati District of Assam.

Nepal. The then king of Nepal was Jayadeva I, the new Lichchhavi king, who was a relation of Samudra Gupta on his mother's side. The submission of such a hilly kingdom to the suzerainty of Samudra Gupta is a great triumph for him and a proof of his invincible power.

Kartripura. This is another Himalayan State, the territory of Katuriya or Katyur kingdom of Kumaun, Garhwal, and Rohilkhand (JRAS, 1898, pp. 198-9).

The location of these frontier States shows that Bengal proper, excluding its part named Samatata, was already a part of the Gupta empire under Samudra Gupta, while in the time of his successor Chandra Gupta II, northern Bengal figures as a regular province of the empire under the name Pundravardhana. It may, therefore, be assumed that the conquest of Bengal proper was the work of Samudra Gupta's father, Chandra Gupta I, and this assumption

will support the view that Chandra Gupta I may be equated with *Chandra* of the Delhi Pillar inscription which refers to Chandra's victory over a coalition of Bengal chiefs (*śatrūn sametyāgatān vangeshu*). With Bengal conquered and his rear thus secured, Chandra Gupta I was able to push his conquests farther along the course of the Ganges up to Prayāga and then beyond it up to Śaketa or Oudh, as stated in the Purānic passage whose meaning may be now correctly understood. There is, however, another view of the matter, which will be discussed later.

The Republican Peoples: Malavas. These republican States were on the frontiers of Samudra Gupta's empire on its western and south-western side. Of these, the Mālavas have several centuries of history from the time of Pāṇini (c. 500 B.C.) and of Alexander's invasion (326 B.C.) which they had resisted. They are also known to the *Mahābhārata* (II. 32; 52). They came into conflict with Nahapāna's son-in-law Ushavadāta who subdued them with the help of his allies, the Uttama-bhadras, as already stated. The Mālava copper coins are found all over the wide area from the Sutlej to the Narmadā and have an equally wide range in time from 250 B.C. to A.D. 350, as shown by Cunningham. Their coins are not found after A.D. 350 when they ceased to be independent and submitted to Samudra Gupta. Their influence in the Mandasor region is proved by the fact that they were able to impose their tribal era beginning from 58 B.C. upon the Mandasor princes.

Arjunayanas. The *Bṛihatsaṁhitā* places them in the northern division of India. Ptolemy knows of a people in the Panjab, whom he calls the Pandoonoi=Pāṇḍavas with whom the Ārjunāyanas (called after Arjuna) may be connected. Ārjunāyana coins are found in the Mathurā region and 'they may be assigned with probability to the region lying west of Agra and Mathurā, equivalent, roughly speaking, to the Bharatpur and Alwar States' (V. A. Smith's Catalogue, p. 160).

Yaudheyas. They are as old as Pāṇini who knows of them as a military clan (*īyudhajīvī saṅgha*) who lived by the profession of arms. They are also known to the *Mahābhārata* (II. 52; VII, 9). The Girnar inscription of Rudradāman (A.D. 150) mentions his victory over the Yaudheyas 'proud of their heroism'. The Bijayagad̄h inscription (No. 58 of Fleet) connects them with the Bharatpur State. In the Ludhiana district have been unearthed their votive tablets. Yaudheya coins have been found all over the area from Saharanpur to Multan. A rich find of their coin-moulds was recently brought to light by Dr. B. Sahni at Khokrakot near

Rohtak where there seems to have existed a regular mint. In Samudra Gupta's time, they seem to have occupied northern Rajputana and south-east Punjab, and their territory extended up to the confines of the Bhawalpur State where their name survives in the name of the tract called Johiyāwār. 25222

Madrasas. The Madrādeśa is as old as the Upanishads which have immortalized its philosopher named Patañchala Kāpya to whom scholars from eastern India flocked for advanced knowledge. They are also known to Pāṇini (IV. 2, 121) and to the *Mahābhārata* (II, 52; VI, 61). They lived in the country between the Rāvi and the Chenab with their capital at Śākala (Sialkot). Their territory on the eve of Samudra Gupta's conquest seems to have been situated to the north of the Yaudheyas.

Abhiras. They are known to the *Mahābhārata* which locates them near the Sarasvatī and Vinaśana in western Rajputana (IX. 37. 1.). The *Periplus* calls their country Abiria. They are also mentioned in the *Mahābhāshya* of Patanjali (I. 2, 3) in association with the Sūdras, the Sōdrai of Alexander's time who lived in northern Sind. Ābhīra generals served in the armies of Śaka satraps of western India in the second century A.D. as known from their inscriptions. An Ābhīra chief named Iśvaradatta attained to the position of a *Mahākshatrapa*. But the most famous Ābhīra was Iśvarasena (=Iśvaradatta?), son of Śiva Datta and Mādhari, who is believed to have defeated the Śātavāhanas and annexed their province of Mahārāshtra in A.D. 248 from which also begins the era of the people known as the Traikūtakas who were rulers of the Aparānta or Konkan and identified by some scholars with the dynasty of Ābhīra Iśvarasena. The Traikūtaka kings known from their coins and inscriptions in the Gupta period are (1) Indradatta, (2) his son Dahrasena (A.D. 455), (3) his son Vyāghrasena (A.D. 480). Dahrasena performed an *asvamedha*. The dynasty seems to have succumbed to the Vākātaka king Harishena. Some Ābhīras settled in Central India where the tract named Āhirwār between Jhansi and Bhilsa may have been called after them.

Prarjunas. These are supposed by V. A. Smith to have belonged to the Narasimhapur district of C. P. Kautīlya knows of a people called Prājjūnakas.

Sanakanikas. These are mentioned in one of the Udayagiri inscriptions of Chandra Gupta II (Fleet, No. 3). Their seat of power seems to have been near Bhilsa.

Kakas. They are mentioned in the *Mahābhārata* (VI. 9, 64). V. A. Smith connects them with Kākanāda (Sanchi). Hence they may have been neighbours of the Sanakanikas.

Kharaparikas. Dr D. R. Bhandarkar takes them to be the Kharparas mentioned in the Batihāgadū inscription (*EI*, XII, 46) of the Damoh District of C.P. (*IHQ*. I. p. 258).

Foreign States. Beyond the frontier States described above lay the foreign States towards the north-west, in Western India, and also in the distant south, Simhala and other islands overseas, which were also ready to acknowledge the suzerainty of Samudra Gupta by rendering to him all kinds of service (*sevā*). These services are distinguished in the inscriptions as comprising (1) *Ātma-nivedanam* (offering their own persons for service to the emperor), (2) *Kanyopāyana* (gifts of maidens), (3) *Dāna* (presents), and (4) application (*yāchānā*) for charters bearing the imperial Gupta Garuḍa seal (*Garutmādanika*) by which they would be left undisturbed by the emperor in the enjoyment (*bhukti*) and administration (*śāsana*) of their respective territories (*svavishaya*). The foreign and overseas States thus entered into what may be regarded as Treaties of Alliance and Service so that they might be spared an invasion by the 'all-powerful emperor who brought the whole of India under his sway by the prowess of his arms' (*bāhuvīrya-prasaradharanībandhasya : svabhujabala parākramailcabandhoh parākramāñkasya*). These foreign States are enumerated below.

Daiyaputra-Shahi-Shahanushahi. These three titles were first used by the Great Kushān emperors. In the inscription of the year 8 found at Mathurā, Kanishka I uses the title *Shāhi*. In several other inscriptions, he uses the title *Devaputra* which has also been used by Huvishka and also by Vāsudeva I (*EI*. XVII, 11; I, 381; IX, 240; VIII, 182; IX, 242). The title *Devaputra* is of Chinese origin. The title *Shāhānushāhī* is derived from Iranian or Persian *Shāhānushāh*. It corresponds to the legend *Shaonono* appearing on the coins of Vāsudeva whom the legend calls *Bazodeo Koshano*. The later Kidāra Kushāns assumed for themselves the title *Shāhi*. The later Kushān king whom Samudra Gupta has in view may have been Grumbates who helped his Sassanian overlord Shāhpur II with a contingent of Indian elephants about A.D. 350. His Iranian title shows that he was not ruling in India proper. The later Kushān kings were ruling on Indian borderland and in the Kabul valley in the third and fourth centuries A.D., as already related, and were issuing coins modelled on those of the imperial Kushāns, Kanishka I, and Vāsudeva I (*Smith's Catalogue of Coins of Indian Museum*, p. 91).

Sakas. The Śakas in India in the fourth century A.D. must be the Śakas of Western India with their capital at Ujjain and belong-

ing to the satrapal family of *Chastana* and *Rudradāman*. In the time of Samudra Gupta, the Šaka ruler was Rudrasimha II whose successor, Rudrasimha, whose coins come up to A.D. 390 was killed by Chandra Gupta II. A Sāñchī inscription testifies to the existence of another Šaka principality under its chief named Mahādāndanāyaka Śridharavarman, son of Nandi, who was ruling in about A.D. 319. His title seems to show that his position was that of a feudatory. That there were a number of such petty Šaka chiefs in the region of the Vindhyas is indicated by the discovery of what are called 'Puri Kushān' coins in this locality.

It may be noted that the Šaka homage to Samudra Gupta was not at all sincere and reliable since it was not tendered to his successor.

There is a view that the context of the inscriptions shows that these Šakas, instead of being the Western Kshatrapas, should be taken as the Šakas of the north whose coins were imitated by Samudra Gupta. These coins corresponded to Kushān types marked by *Ardochsho* reverse, and the title *Šaka* added to the initials of the individual rulers concerned, written in Brāhmī script. These coins of the Šaka (Kushān) kings of the Punjab are distinct from the coins of the Kushān kings of Kabul, which are marked by the *Oesho* reverse and did not influence Samudra Gupta's coinage in any way.

Murundas. Murunda is a Šaka word for *Svāmī* or chief. The title *Svāmī* was used by the Kshatrapas of Surāshṭra and Ujjain. In the Girnar inscription of Rudradāman his grandfather is called *Svāmī* *Chashṭana*. But the people called here as the *Murundas* are to be distinguished from the Šakas and may be identified with the Kushāns, as Sten Konow suggests (EI. XIV, 292).

There is a view that the expression '*Daivaputra-Shāhi-Shāhānushāhi*' should be taken to indicate three different peoples. The Daivaputras were in possession of the Central Punjab, while the Shāhis and Shāhānushāhis were ruling beyond the Punjab and the frontiers in the region corresponding to modern Afghanistan. It is also to be noted that Samudra Gupta's coins copy Šaka and Kushān coins, proving his conquest of the Šaka and Kushān territories where these coins were in circulation. The parallel case is that of Gupta silver coinage which was inaugurated on the occasion of Gupta conquest of the kingdom of the Western satraps whose coinage had to be imitated by its new rulers.

Simhala. The epigraphic statement that Simhala and other neighbouring islands brought presents to Samudra Gupta is supported by literary evidence. The Chinese author, Wang Hiuen-tse, relates that the king of Ceylon named Chi-mi-kia-po-mo (=Śri

Megha-Varman or -Varṇa, whose time is A.D. 350-380) sent to Samudra Gupta an embassy and gifts coupled with a request that he might be permitted to build at Bodh-Gayā a monastery for the use of Ceylonese pilgrims.

The inscription, however, does not confine the imperial Gupta influence to Ceylon. It mentions 'all other islands' to which it was extended, but does not name which islands these were. This influence laid the foundation of Greater India consisting of those islands which were presumably the islands of the Indian Archipelago like Java, to which the name Indonesia is applied.

Mattila. Mattila is supposed to be Mattila of a clay seal found in Bulandshahr but the seal appears to be that of a private person and not of a prince in the absence of the honorific Śrī in the name.

Naga Kings. Nāgadatta, Gaṇapati-Nāga, and Nāgasena, are presumably kings of the Nāga dynasty at its different centres already related. Gaṇapati-Nāga is stated to be Dhūrādhīśa, Lord of Dhārā [K. P. Jayaswal in Cat. of Mithilā MSS. II. 105; also Bhāvaśataka, I. v. 800 (*Kāvyamālā* Text)]. Gaṇapati is further known from his coins found at Narwar and Besnagar. Nāgasena may be dubbed Nāgasena II or may have been of another branch of the wide-spread Nāga family to distinguish him from the Nāgasena who was extirpated in the first campaign in Āryāvarta.

Chandavarman. He may be identified with Chandavarman mentioned in an inscription on Susunia hill near Bankura as son of Siṁhavarmā and king of Pushkarāṇa, modern Pokharan, about 25 miles from Susunia hill. There is another view that Pushkarāṇa is modern Pokran or Pokurna in Marwar and that Chandavarman is to be taken as the son of Siṁhavarmā mentioned in a second Mandasor inscription (IA, 1913, 217-19). This inscription mentions Naravarmā as son of Siṁhavarmā and brother of Chandavarman and so both the Susunia and Mandasor inscriptions mention a common fact that Siṁhavarmā was the father of Chandavarman.

Achyuta. Achyuta may be taken to be another king of Ahichchhatra to distinguish him from the first Achyuta already dispossessed of his kingdom. But repetition of these names of kings already defeated may be made for emphasis as a renewed declaration of his conquests.

Nandi. Nothing is known about Nandi, unless he is taken to be Śivanandi, a Nāga king (ASR, 1915). The Purāṇas mention Śiśu Nandi and Nandiyāśas as Nāga kings of Central India.

Balavarman. Balavarman is also an unknown name. He cannot be taken to be a king of Assam on the ground of the mere suffix -Varman, for Assam figures as a frontier State separate from Āryāvarta in the inscription.

A suggestion has been made by Rapson that these nine kings of Āryāvarta may be taken to be the nine Nāga kings referred to in the *Purāṇas*. In that case, Garuḍa is a very apt emblem of the Gupta dynasty which exterminated the Nāga dynasty, like Garuḍa eating up the Nāgas or serpents.

It is to be noted that this part of the inscription ends with the statement that besides these nine kings who were exterminated by Samudra Gupta, there were many other kings of Āryāvarta (*Anekāryāvartarājaprasabhdharaṇa*) whose territories were annexed by him. Thus, as a result of his two campaigns, Samudra Gupta made a clean sweep of all the petty kingdoms of Āryāvarta the whole of which was now brought under his authority as its paramount sovereign. The political unification of Āryāvarta which was split up into so many small States was one of the great achievements of Samudra Gupta who thus built up the Gupta Empire. The geographical name Āryāvarta may be taken in the sense in which it is taken in the standard legal work *Manu-Smṛiti* where it denotes the land between the Himalayas and the Vindhya and between the western and eastern seas (Manu, II, 22).

Asvamedha. Samudra Gupta fittingly celebrated his *digvijaya* by celebrating the horse-sacrifice which had long fallen into desuetude. Therefore, his successors hail him as one who 'revived the horse-sacrifice after such a long time' (*Chirotsannāśvamedhāharta*). The Allahabad *Praśasti* is silent about it, because the ceremony was performed after it was incised, and all the conquests were achieved. But his coins make up for this epigraphic deficiency. These may be dubbed as *Aśvamedha* coins, portraying, as they do, horse before *yūpa*, and on Rev. the queen (whose presence was required for the ceremony) and the definite legend *Aśvamedha-parākramah*. The legend on the Obv. in its full form reads as follows: *Rājādhirājaḥ prithivīmavitvā divam jayati aprativāryavīryah*; 'the king of kings having conquered the earth now conquers heaven with invincible valour.' This legend makes it quite clear that the *Aśvamedha* had followed his conquests. Heaven can be conquered only by *dharma*, by the performance of a religious ceremony like *Aśvamedha*, by 'good deeds,' (*sucharitaiḥ*, as stated in the inscription or *Karmabhiḥ uttamaiḥ*, as stated on his coins).

A possible allusion to the horse-sacrifice may be found in the expression *Suvarṇadāne*, 'distribution of gold', occurring in the Eran stone inscription, or in the expression *aneka-go-hiranyakoṭipradasya*, 'the giver of many cows and crores of gold coins' occurring in Fleet's inscription No. 4. In the Poona plate I of Prabhāvati

Guptā, his grand-daughter, Samudra Gupta is described as 'one who performed many horse-sacrifices' (*anekāśvamedhayājī*) (EI, XV, 41).

Lastly, the ceremony may also be indicated in the inscription '*ddaguttassa deyadhamma*' occurring on the figure of a horse on view at the Lucknow Provincial Museum and also in a seal showing the figure of a horse with the legend *parākrama* (JRAS, 1901, 102).

Coin. Samudra Gupta issued coins of as many as eight different types, all of pure gold. (It was his conquests which brought to him the gold utilized in his coinage and also the knowledge of its technique acquired from his acquaintance with Kushān (eastern Panjab) coins.) His earliest coins began as imitations of these Kushān coins, and of their foreign features which were gradually replaced by Indian features in his later coins. Thus Samudra Gupta both inaugurated and Indianized Gupta coinage. The degree of Indianization of the Gupta coins is a key to their chronology. From this point of view, what are known as 'Chandra Gupta coins' already described cannot be attributed to Chandra Gupta I because, as will be shown below, they show a degree of independence of Kushān models which makes them later than several other types of coins issued even by his successor, Samudra Gupta. They cannot by any means be considered as the earliest Gupta coins from the point of view of technique.

The foreign Kushān name of *dīnāra* suggested by the Roman *denarius aureus* was also applied to Gupta coinage (Nos. 5-9, 62, 64 of Fleet's Inscriptions). In inscription No. 64, the foreign name is coupled with the Hindu name *Suvarma* of which the standard was 146.4 grains, to which only the later Gupta coins of the east correspond.

Standard Type. This is the commonest type of Samudra Gupta's coins, the closest copy of Kushān coins, and, therefore, the earliest type of Gupta coins.

Its Obv. shows 'King standing l. nimbate (i.e. with halo round head), wearing close-fitting cap, coat, and trousers, ear-rings and necklace, holding in l. hand standard bound with fillet, dropping incense on altar with his r. hand; on l., behind altar, is a standard, bound with fillet, surmounted by a *Garuda*. Some specimens show the king wearing shorts and full socks.' The *Altar* may also be taken to be *Tulasīvindāvana*, a completely Indian feature'.

Beneath the king's l. arm is written vertically the name *Samudra* or in some varieties *Samudra Gupta*.

The Obv. also bears the legend which in complete form reads: 'Samaraśatavita vijayo jitāripurājito divam jayati; the conqueror of unconquered fortresses of his enemies, whose victory was spread in hundreds of battles, conquers heaven.'

The Rev. depicts 'Goddess (Lakshmi) seated, facing, on throne, nimbate, wearing loose robe, necklace, and armlets, holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and cornucopia in l. arm; her feet rest on lotus; traces of back of throne on r. on most specimens; border of dots.' The *cornucopiae* (cornucopia) is the horn of plenty, the horn of the goat Amalthea by which Zeus was suckled. The horn is represented in art as overflowing with flowers, fruit, and corn. Thus it is a pre-eminently foreign feature on these coins.

On r. is written the legend: *Parākramah*

A comparison of the features of the Obv. with those of the Obv. of later Kushān coins will show that they agree except in regard to the following: (1) the Gupta king wears a close fitting cap, instead of the peaked head-dress of the Kushān kings; (2) the *Garuda* standard in place of the Kushān trident; (3) the jewellery worn by the king is Indian. But the following Kushān features still remain: (1) the Gupta king is given Kushān dress; (2) his name is written vertically; (3) the standard is bound with a fillet, as on the Kushān coins; (4) the altar and sprinkling of incense are Kushān and found on Kanishka's coins; (5) the halo round the king's head is also Kushān, as well as the crescent to its l. According to Allan (*Gupta coins*, p. l. XX), the crescent is reminiscent of the Greek 0.

The Rev. is a downright copy of the late Kushān Ardochsho Rev. Ardochsho is seen seated, facing, on a high-backed throne, holding cornucopia in l. arm and fillet in outstretched r. hand. This Ardochsho Rev. does not occur on early Kushān (Kanishka, Huvishta or Vāsudeva) coins. The back of the throne conveyed no meaning to the Kushān engravers or their Gupta copyists who, however, kept it up by giving only its r. side.

Another irrelevant Kushān feature slavishly copied on Gupta coins is the symbol or monogram appearing on the l. and probably treated as an ornament balancing the portion of the back of the throne on the r.

As has been already stated, the gradual elimination of these foreign features and elements which lost their meaning for the Indian public supplies the test by which Gupta numismatic chronology may be determined. It may also be noted that the Standard indicates the conquered territories where the flag of victory was planted. It is also appropriately associated with the legend *Parākramah*.

PLATE III

COINS OF SAMUDRA GUPTA

(*Continued*)



7. Lyrist Type

[From Line-Drawing by A. K. Haldar]

2-Chandra Gupta Coins. Judged by the above criterion, the type of coins known as Chandra Gupta coinage cannot be attributed to Chandra Gupta I. If Chandra Gupta I had issued any coins, they should have been, as the earliests Gupta coins, of the Standard type as being the closest copy of the Kushān original. No such coins of Chandra Gupta I have been discovered. On the other hand, the Chandra Gupta type is more Indianized than the Standard type of Samudra Gupta, as shown (1) in the figure of the queen added on the Obv. and (2) in the lion taking the place of the throne, though its dependence on Kushān technique is seen in traces of the back of the meaningless throne being still kept up.

Further, the goddess seated on a lion first appears on the reverse of the Lion-slayer type of Chandra Gupta II coinage. Therefore, Chandra Gupta I type should be considered as the immediate predecessor of this type of coins of Chandra Gupta II.

It may be noted in this connexion that Gupta coins which bear most the traces of the Kushān throne are to be taken as both earlier and of the north where the Kushān prototype was more known. This applies to the Standard and Archer types. But the types like Chandra Gupta I and Battle-axe which show the throne the least must have been issued in the more southerly regions, in the original Gupta territory where Ardochsho did not penetrate. Some of the foreign elements such as the cornucopia of the throne Rev. also thus persist late in the north, even up to the time of Kumāra Gupta I. Of these Chandra Gupta coins, the Obv. shows 'Chandra Gupta I standing to l., wearing close-fitting coat, trousers, and head-dress, ear-rings and armlets, holding in l. hand a crescent-topped standard bound with fillet, and with r. hand offering an object, which on some coins is clearly a ring, to Kumāradevī who stands on l. to r., wearing loose robe, ear-rings, necklace and armlets, and tight-fitting head-dress; both nimbate'. 'On r. on either side of the standard, the legend *Chandra*, or *Chandragupia*; on l. the legend *Kumāradevī*, or *Sri-Kumāradevī* or *Kumāradevī Śrī*'.

The Rev. shows 'Goddess seated, facing, on lion couchant to r. or l., holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and cornucopia in l. arm; her feet rest on lotus; behind her on l. are the traces of the back of a throne on most specimens; border of dots; symbol on l. On r. the legend *Lichchhavayah'*

The significance of this legend may be understood in the light of the appellation assumed by Samudra Gupta in the inscriptions as a *Lichchhavi-dauhutra*, showing how he took pride in his pedigree on his mother's side and in the indebtedness of the Gupta Empire to the Lichchhavi connexion which is thus declared on these coins.

The goddess on lion must be Durgā *Simhavāhanā* whose might and majesty (*māhātmya*) are described graphically in the sacred work called *Chandī* (a part of the *Mārkandeya-Purāṇa*) and who was worshipped by Rāma on the eve of his encounter with Rāvāna. Thus Samudra Gupta became also a devotee of Durgā for the success of his military missions.

B Archer Type. The *Obv.* shows 'King standing l., nimbate, dressed as in Standard type, holding bow in l. hand, while the r. holds arrow, the head of which rests on ground; Garuḍa standard on l.; bearing legend *Samudra* beneath l. arm; also the legend "Aparatiratha vijitya kshitiṁ sucharitair (or *avanīpatir*) divam jayati" ("Unopposed by hostile chariots, conquering the earth, he conquers heaven by his good deeds.").

The *Rev.* shows 'Lakshmi seated as on Standard type; symbol on l.; and legend *Apratirathak*'.

C Battle-axe Type. The *Obv.* exhibits 'King standing l., nimbate, wearing close-fitting cap, coat and trousers, ear-rings and necklace, and sword, holding battle-axe (*paraśu*) in l. hand, while r. hand rests on r. hip; on l. boy or dwarf to r., behind whom is a crescent-topped standard; beneath l. arm, the legend (a) *Samudra* or (β) *Kṛi* or *Kritānta* or (γ) *Samudragupta*; and "*Kritāntaparaśur jauatyajitarājajetājitaḥ*" ["the holder of the battle-axe, the weapon of the invincible god of death (Yama), the unconquered conqueror of unconquered kings, achieves victory"].

The *Rev.* shows 'Goddess Lakshmi, nimbate, seated on throne with lotus footstool or lotus, facing, as on Standard type (but in some varieties, holding lotus in place of cornucopia); border of dots; symbol on l.; on r. the legend *Kritāntaparaśuh*'.

On some varieties, the king on *Obv.* does not wear sword, while on *Rev.* the goddess is seated not on throne but on lotus (*padmāsana*), a definitely Indian feature. The goddess is also unmistakably Lakshmi. On some coins, she is seated on throne without back (thus shedding a Kushān feature) and holds lotus.

The dwarf on some coins holds up an object, possibly sword. The king's menial staff traditionally included personal attendants marked by physical deformities, such as the *Kubja* (hunchback), *Vāmana* (dwarf), *Kirāta* (*alpatanu* 'of small body'), *Mūka* (dumb), *Badhira* (deaf), *Jada* (idiot), and even *Andha* (blind).
[See my *Chandragupta Maurya and His Times*, p. 106.]

Both the Archer and the Battle-axe types mark an advance in the process of their Indianization. The unmeaning standard copied from the later Kushān coins is replaced in these types by more understandable and appropriate objects like the bow, the

battle-axe, or a crescent-topped standard, and the arrow takes the place of the altar. The bow and arrow recall Vishnu *Sāringī*.

The Battle-axe type of coins was issued by Samudra Gupta to celebrate his conquests in different directions, proving the invincible might of his arm and justifying his title as *Kṛitāntaparāśu*. These should therefore belong to the later part of his reign.

Kacha Type. The Obv. shows 'King standing to l., dressed as in preceding types, holding standard surmounted by wheel (*Chakra*) in l. hand and sprinkling incense on altar with r. hand; legend *Kācha* beneath l. arm and "Kācho gām avajitya divām karmabhir uttamair jayati" ("Kācha, after conquering the earth, conquers heaven by means of good deeds")'.

The Rev. shows 'Goddess (Lakshmi) standing to l., wearing loose robe, holding flower in r. hand and cornucopia in l. arm; border of dots; symbol on l.; on r. the legend "Sarvarājochchhettā", ("the exterminator of all kings")'.

Some varieties show Lakshmi standing on lotus. Her husband, the god Vishnu, is recalled by *Chakra* on Obv.

Tiger Type. The Obv. shows 'King standing l., wearing turban, waist-cloth, necklace, ear-rings and armlets, trampling on a tiger which falls backwards as he shoots it with bow in r. hand, l. hand drawing bow back behind ear; on l. behind tiger, crescent-topped standard as on Battle-axe type; legend "Vyāghraparākramah"'.

The Rev. shows Goddess (Gaṅgā) standing l. on *Makara*, nude to waist, wearing ear-rings, necklace, anklets, and armlets, holding lotus in l. hand and r. hand outstretched empty; on l. crescent-topped standard bound with fillet; no symbol; legend "Rājā Samudraguptah"'.

This is a rare type, of which only four examples are so far known. The goddess Gaṅgā is introduced to indicate Samudra Gupta's conquests in the valley of the Ganges, with its swampy and forested regions which were the abode of the royal Bengal tiger, and gave scope to the king's big game hunting. Thus the goddess Gaṅgā and the tiger are aptly associated on these coins.

Lyrist Type. The Obv. shows 'King seated, nimbate, cross-legged to l., wearing waist-cloth, close-fitting cap, necklace, ear-rings and armlets on high-backed couch, playing lyre or lute (*vīṇā*) which lies on his knees; beneath couch is a pedestal or footstool inscribed *Si*; legend "Mahārājādhiraśā-Srī-Samudraguptah"'.

The Rev. shows 'Goddess nimbate, seated to l. on a wicker stool, wearing loose robe, close-fitting cap, and jewellery, holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and cornucopia in l. arm; border of dots; no symbol; on r. legend "Samudraguptah"''. The *Vīṇā* or

lyre on the *Obv.* suggests that the goddess on *Rev.* is to be taken as Sarasvatī associated with *vīṇā* as the Goddess of Music.

Both the Tiger and the Lyrlist types are the most Indian of Samudra Gupta's coinage. The king's attitude and dress are perfectly Indian, free from all traces of Kushān influence. On some varieties of the Lyrlist type, the king appears even bare-headed. The goddess on *Rev.* also sits on the Indian wicker-stool, marking an original deviation from the Ardochsho type. She may be taken more appropriately as Sarasvatī associated with Music and *vīṇā* (as *Vīṇāpīṇī*) than Lakshmi in the absence of lotus on the com-

The inscription *Si* on footstool may be a part of the slogan *Siddham*.

Asvamedha Type. The *Obv.* shows 'Horse standing l. before a sacrificial post (*yūpa*), from which pennons fly over its back; on some specimens a low pedestal below; beneath horse the letter *Si*; legend : "Rājādhīrājah prīthivīm avitvā divam jayatyaprativāryavīryah" ("the king of kings, having gained the earth, conquers heaven, with his irresistible heroism"). On one specimen the reading is 'Prīthivīm vijitya' and on another 'prīthivīm vijitya divam jayatyāhṛita-vājimedhah' (D. C. Sircar, *Select Inscriptions*, p. 268).

The *Rev.* presents 'the chief-queen (*Mahishī*) standing l., wearing loose robe and jewellery, holding chowrie over r. shoulder in r. hand, l. hanging by her side; on l. is a sacrificial spear bound with fillet; around her feet a chain (?) extending round spear and on some specimens gourd (?) at feet; no symbol; legend "Āsvamedhaparākramah". The queen figured here must be Queen Dattā=Dattadevī, mother of Chandra Gupta II, as mentioned in his Eran Stone Pillar inscription (No. 4 of Fleet) and also other inscriptions such as (1) Bilsad Stone Pillar inscription of Kumāra Gupta I of the year 96=A.D. 415; (2) Bhitari Stone Pillar inscription of Skanda Gupta; (3) Bihar Stone Pillar inscription of Skanda Gupta; (4) Bhitari Seal inscription of Kumāra Gupta III; and (5) Nālandā Seal inscription of Budha Gupta.

We may trace, in conclusion, the progressive Indianization of the coinage of Samudra Gupta by its relevant features and marks (technically called *lakshanas*) as given below.

1. The king's head-dress which from the start was a close-fitting cap in place of the Kushān peaked or conical head-dress. In the most Indian of the coins such as the Tiger type, the king wears the Indian turban and on some varieties is even bare-headed.

2. The jewellery worn by the king or queen or the goddess is Indian, such as ear-ring, necklace, armlet, or anklet (worn by goddess on 'Tiger type').

3. The king wears the Indian dhoti or waist-cloth on both Tiger- and Lyrist- types.

4. Introduction, in place of Ardochsho, of Indian goddesses :

(i) Lakshmī marked by her favourite flower, lotus (a) which she holds in hand (as on Battle-Axe type) in place of the Greek and foreign object, the cornucopia; (b) which is used as a foot-stool (as on Battle-Axe type); (c) on which she is seated (as on some varieties of the Battle-Axe type). Lakshmī on some coins is seated on the Indian *modhā* or wicker stool (as on Lyrist type?), or on throne without the Kushān back (as on some varieties of the Battle-Axe type).

(ii) Goddess on lion who is *Durgā-simhavāhanā* with her feet resting on lotus (as on Chandra Gupta I coins).

(iii) Goddess *Gangī* on Makara (as on Tiger type).

(iv) Goddess *Sarasvatī* on the Lyrist type, seated on *Modhā* (as on some varieties of the Battle-Axe type).

5. Introduction of the queen on certain coins (the Chandra Gupta I and Aśvamedha coins).

6. *Garuḍa*, vehicle of Vishṇu, surmounting the standard.

7. The Indian weapons of war and hunting such as Bow and Arrow (on Archer type), Sword and Battle-Axe (on Battle-Axe type) which take the place of the Kushān standard, the arrow taking the place of Kushān altar.

8. The *Dwarf* who had a traditional place in the Indian royal household (as seen on Battle-Axe type).

9. The *Aśvamedha* type inspired by a specifically Indian conception and institution.

It is interesting to note that there is a design behind this variety in types of Samudra Gupta's coinage. The figure of *Garuḍa* introduced for the first time on the Obv. of Standard type being the vehicle of Vishṇu suggests Lakshmī as the appropriate goddess on the Rev. The legend describing Samudra Gupta as the hero of hundreds of battles on the Obv. suggests the title of *Parākramāḥ* on the Rev, for it is to his *parākrama* or prowess that he owed his victories. Similarly, on Archer type, both *Garuḍa* and Lakshmī go together as associates of Vishṇu while the word of its legend *Apratirathāḥ* is picked up and carried forward to the Rev. as the royal title by itself. On the Chandra Gupta coins, as has been already noticed, the figure of *Kumāradevī* on the Obv. calls for the legend *Lichchhavayāḥ*, with whom she is connected, to appear on the Rev. Its meaning may be further understood in the light of the appellation applied to Samudra Gupta in some of the inscriptions, viz., *Lichchhavidauhitra*. The Gupta emperors took pride in their maternal pedigree to which they owed so much. On

the Battle-Axe type, the term *Kṛitāntaparaśuh* of the Obv. legend is adopted as a new royal title on the Rev. On the Tiger type, as already pointed out, the tiger as the denizen of the forests of the Gangetic valley directly suggests the allied figure of *Gangā Makaravāhanā* on the Rev. and the appropriate royal title, *Vyāghraparīkramah*. On the same principle, on Lyrist type, the *Vīṇā* on Obv. points to Goddess *Sarasvatī* on Rev. and not to *Lakshmī*, as taken by Allan. There is, accordingly, no trace of lotus to point to *Lakshmī* on the Rev. Lastly, on the *Aśvamedha* type, the ceremony of horse-sacrifice depicted on Obv. inevitably requires its association with the Queen or *Mahishī* whose figure is, accordingly, brought up on the Rev. to complete the picture. The legend on the coin is inspired by the subject it depicts. Its key-word is *Apīativāryavīryah* denoting the unopposed career of the conqueror who is appropriately designated as *Aśvamedhaprākramah*.

A recent find of 21 Gupta gold coins in the Holkar State includes a coin of Samudra Gupta's Standard type bearing on Rev. the singular legend: *Śrī Vikramah* (*Journal of the Numismatic Society of India*, v. 136).

The Emperor. Glimpses of the many-sided genius and character of Samudra Gupta are given both by his inscriptions and coins.

Ruler. As a ruler, he was known for his vigorous and resolute government aptly described as *prachanda-sāsana* in the inscription

Conqueror. (As a conqueror, he was not moved by a lust for conquest or annexation for its own sake. He was at once a *Digvijayī* and a *Dharmavijayī* in accordance with circumstances. He could not tolerate the independence of his neighbouring States, the many petty kingdoms which threatened the unity and peace of the country, his first concern and consideration. He consecrated his military power to the supreme mission of unifying the country (*bāhuvīlyaprasara-dharanibandhasya*). Therefore, the petty States of *Āryāvarta* were annexed by him, as we have already seen. But, he had a different policy in respect of other States which were not such sources of trouble, the States on the frontiers of his dominion or situated at a distance. Some of these he conquered only to liberate on terms of peaceful neighbourliness and acknowledgement of his paramount sovereignty.³ He worked for an international system of brotherhood and peace replacing that of violence, war, and aggression. That is why his reputation spread abroad as one who vanquished kings whom he reinstated in their kingdoms in a new order of peaceful partnership.⁴ The expression used in the inscription is very appropriate and forceful: *Anekabhrasṭa-rājya-*

utsannarājavamśa-pratishthāpana, 'restoring many a kingdom that was destroyed (*bhrashṭa*) and dynasty that was exterminated (*utsanna*'); recalling the earlier expression *bhrashṭa-rājya-pratishthāpaka* applied to Rudradāman I in the Girnar inscription of A.D. 150; corresponding to the poet Kālidāsa's description of the Dharmavijayī: '*Gṛihīta-pratimuktasya sa dharmavijayī nrīpah*', suggesting the words of the inscription *grahaya-moksha-anugraha*. It is further stated that Samudra Gupta restored to many (*aneka*) vanquished (*vijita*) kings not merely their liberties but also their properties (*vibhava-pratyarpana*) and kept his officers (*Yukta-purusha*), constantly employed (*nitya-vyāprita*) on this difficult work of restitution.

Warrior. All his conquests the king achieved by his personal leadership and fighting in the front-line as a soldier (*samgrāmeshu svabhuja-vijitāḥ*). He was a fearless fighter, possessed of 'the dash and drive of a tiger' (*vyāghra-parākramāḥ*), the hero of a hundred battles (*samaraśata*) which left on his body their scars (*vraṇa*) as marks of decoration (*śobhā*) and beauty (*kānti*), scars of various kinds caused by different weapons of war (*praharana*), such as *paraśu* (battle-axe), *śara* (arrow), *śaṅku* (spear), *śakti* (spike), *prāsa* (barbed dart), *asi* (sword), *tomara* (iron club), *bhindipāla* (javelin for throwing arrows of iron), *nārācha* (iron arrow) and *vaitastika* (scimitar). The king depended, indeed, on his personal prowess as his only ally (*svabhujabala-parākramaikabandhoh*). Unable to stand his might (*vīryottaptāḥ*), kings offered him submission (*śaranamupagatāḥ*). His might knew no bounds (*udveloditabāhvīrya*). The Eran stone inscription describes him as 'possessed of prowess which was invincible' (*aprativāryavīryah*). This epithet is repeated on his Aśvamedha coins, as noted above.

Philanthropist. Yet under his iron coat of mail was always beating a soft heart (*mriduhridaya*), full of compassion (*anukampā*) for those who deserved it by their humility (*avanati*), and regard for him (*bhakti*), for the lowly (*kripaṇa*), the poor (*dina*), the destitute (*anātha*), and the afflicted (*ātura*), for the relief (*uddharana*) of whom he constantly worried himself (*mantradikshādi-upacātamanasah*). He is a shining (*samiddha*) figure (*vigrahavān*) of philanthropy (*lokānuvaraḥ*) which showed itself in his vast charities, such as 'gifts of hundreds of thousands of cows'. These charities came out of his wealth which was lawfully acquired (*nyāyāgata* in No. 4. of Fleet) and not ill-gotten, the product of plunder.

Superman. His many actions were, indeed, those of a superman, and not of an ordinary mortal (*amanuja-sadriṣa*), of a god among men who is beyond comprehension (*achiintyapurusha*), one

Ārya, Amanuja, Achintya-purusha, Sukhamanah, Sucharita, Kavirāja, Prithivyāṁ apratirathah and *Parākramānka*. The numismatic appellations some of which are suggested by the legends are : *Apratiratha, Kritāntaparaśu, Sarvarājochchhettā, Vyāghraparākrama, Aśvamedhaparākrama, Aprativārya-vīrya, Parākramānka, Samaraśatavitatavijaya, Jitāripura, Ajita, Ajitarājajetājitaḥ* ('the unconquered conqueror of unconquered kings'), *Rāja, Rājādhirāja* and *Mahārājādhirāja-Śrī*.

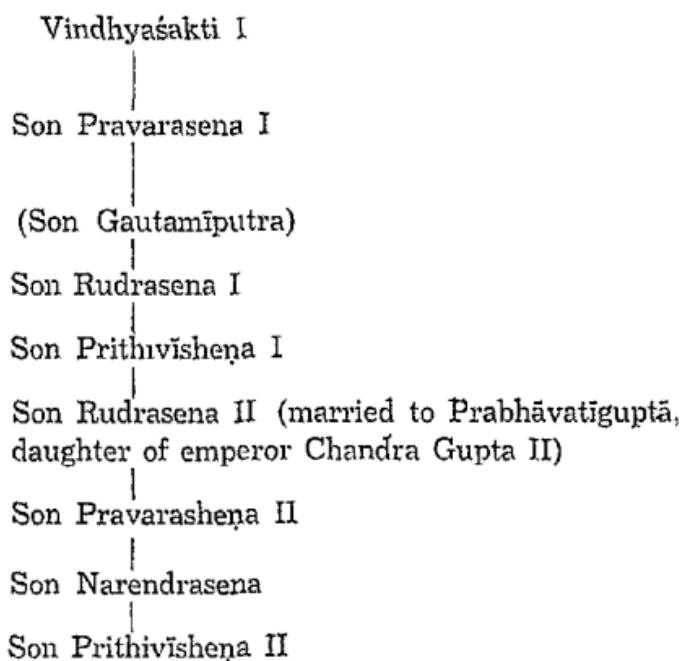
A NOTE ON VAKATAKA HISTORY

Vākāṭaka history has been recently placed on a satisfactory footing by Principal V. V. Mirashi in *Hyderabad Archaeological Memoir No. 14* on the basis of a re-reading of the Vākāṭaka inscription in cave XVI at Ajantā in the light of the new data furnished in the newly-discovered Bāsim copper-plate grant which was issued by the Vākāṭaka king Vindhyaśakti II (=Vindhyasena) at his capital called Vatsagulma (=modern Bāsim, the headquarters of a *taluk* in Akolā district).

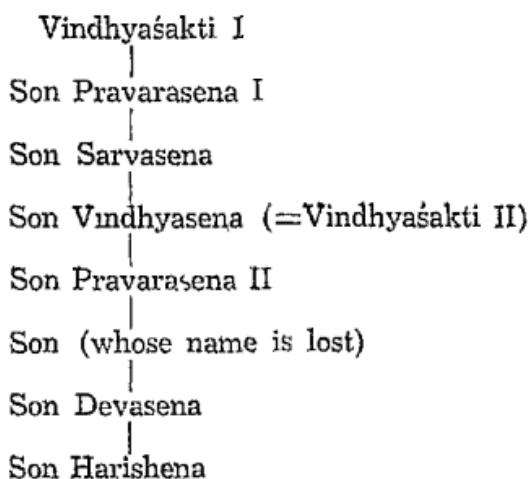
These inscriptions contain many names of Vākāṭaka kings whose relationships in their genealogical lists have been the source of much confusion and controversy. Principal Mirashi has sought to solve the difficulties by suggesting that Vākāṭaka history had split up into two branches with separate histories, the mixing up of which has created confusion. The separation seems to have taken place after Pravarasena I, the son and successor of the founder of the dynasty, Vindhyaśakti I.

As the *Purāṇas* tell us, Pravarasena I had four sons who, after his death, divided his vast kingdom among themselves. The eldest son Gautamīputra predeceased his father because in none of the copper-plate charters mentioning his name, is the usual epithet *Vākāṭakānām Mahārājā* applied to him. His son, Rudrasena I, therefore, succeeded Pravarasena I, and founded the northern branch of the dynasty ruling over northern Berar and the western districts of C.P. where are found their inscriptions. For instance, an inscription of Rudrasena I has been found at Deotek in the Chāndā district of C.P., while copper-plates of his great-grandson, Pravarasena-II record gifts of land in the districts of Amraoti, Wardha, Nagpur, Betul, Bhaṇḍārā and Bālāghāṭ. At first, the capital of this branch was Nandivardhana as mentioned in the Poona plates of Prabhāvatīguptā (*EI. XV*, 39 f.) and the Belorā (*EI. XXIV*, 260 f.) and Kothūraka (being published in the *EI.*) grants of her son Pravarasena II. Pravarasena II changed the capital to the city founded by him and called Pravarapura,

The genealogy of this northern branch of the Vākātaka dynasty may be thus presented :



The genealogy of the other branch of the dynasty which may be called the Vatsagulma branch will be as follows :



It is to be noted that the name Sarvasena has been taken from the Bāsim plate which mentions him as a son and successor of Pravarasena I. The name cannot be traced in the Ajanṭā record but has been restored by Principal Mirashi on the ground that it is suggested by the phrase *Jita-Sarvasenah* in accordance with the epigraphist's use of *yamakas*.

So far, only five inscriptions of this family have been known: (1) Bāsim plates of Vindyhaśakti II; (2) a fragmentary copper-plate inscription of Devasena; (3) inscription in Ajantā cave XVI of his minister Varāhadeva; and (5) inscription of Varāhadeva in Ghāṭotkacha cave near Ajantā.

The date of Rudrasena II as the son-in-law of Chandra Gupta II gives a clue to the Vākāṭaka chronology. Vindhyaśakti II and Pravarasena II may be taken to be contemporaries of Prithivīshēṇa I and Rudrasena II of the other branch. Thus the reign of Vindhyaśakti II may be taken to have closed by A.D. 400. His predecessors are given abnormally long reigns by the *Purāṇas*, while the Bāsim plates mention the 37th year of the reign of Vindhyaśakti II. Thus, we may assume a period of 150 years at the least for the reigns of the four kings from Vindhyaśakti I to Vindhyaśakti II and the date A.D. 250 for the foundation of Vākāṭaka I dynasty by Vindhyaśakti I. Granting 100 years for the four successors of Vindhyaśakti II, the last of the dynasty, Harisheṇa, may be taken to have ruled between A.D. 475-500. It may be noted that, on architectural grounds, cave XVI of Ajantā is also assigned to A.D. 500 by Fergusson and Burgess.

The inscription of this cave mentions among the conquests of Harisheṇa the following countries: Kuntala, between the Bhīmā and Vedavatī, comprising the Kanarese districts of Bombay and Madras Presidencies and of Mysore State, and also perhaps a part of Mahārāshṭra with Vidarbha, with its capital at Pratishṭhāna (Paithan in Nizam's Dominion) on the Godāvārī (page 9, footnotes, of Principal Mirashi's *Memoir*); Avanti, western Malwa, with its capital Ujjain; Kaliṅga, between the Mahānādī and Godāvārī on the east coast; Kośalā or Dakṣhiṇa Kośala, corresponding to modern Chhattisgarh and adjoining parts of the Eastern State Agency; Trikūṭa, located in Aparānta or North Koṅkan and comprising the country to the west of Nāsik (*ibid*, p. 10); Lāṭa, between the Māhī and Tāpti, comprising central and southern Gujarat; and Āndhra, to the south of the Godāvārī.

PLATE IV
COINS OF CHANDRA GUPTA II



1 Couch Type



2 Archer Type



3 King as Bowman
(a variety of Archer Type)

[From Line Drawing by P. Neogy of Sanskrit
Public School Gwalior]

PLATE V

COINS OF CHANDRA GUPTA II

(Continued)



4. Chhatra Type



5. Lion-Slayer Type

CHAPTER V

CHANDRA GUPTA II VIKRAMADITYA

(c. A.D. 375-414)

Date: His dates may be deduced from a number of dated inscriptions discovered for his reign. The first of these is the Mathurā Pillar inscription of G.E. 61 = A.D. 380 (*EI*, XXI). The inscription has some significant words read by Dr. D. C. Sircar (*Select Inscriptions*, I, 270) as 'Mahārāja-Rājādhirāja - Śrī - Chandraguptasija vijaya-rājya - saṁvatsare - panchame', showing that his inscription dated G.E. 61 (*saṁvatsare ekashashṭhe*) was issued in the fifth year of the reign of Chandra Gupta II. His reign, therefore, commenced in G.E. 61-5 = G.E. 56 = A.D. 375. This inscription is important as mentioning the earliest date of the Gupta era which may be taken to be as defined by Alberuni in his statement that 'the epoch of the Guptas falls 241 years later than the *Saka-kāla*', i.e., in A.D. 78 + 241 = 319 (Sachau, *Alberuni, India*, II, 7).

The second dated inscription of his reign is the Udayagiri Cave inscription of Gupta year 82 = A.D. 401, which was issued by his feudatory belonging to the Sanakānika family.

The third is the Sāñchī Stone inscription of Gupta year 93 = A.D. 412 issued by Āmrakārdava who seems to have been a Minister of Chandra Gupta II 'to whose favour (*prasāda*) he owes the fulfilment of the object of his life (*āpyāyita-jīvita-sādhanaḥ*), and who was the hero of many a battle'. (Fleet, No. 6).

The fourth inscription is the Gadhwa Stone inscription of Gupta year 88 = A.D. 407. Parts of the inscription are lost including Chandra Gupta's name, but that it belonged to his reign may be taken for granted both from the date and his titles, *Paramabhāgavata* and *Mahārājādhirāja* still preserved.

The date of Chandra Gupta II may also be inferred from that of his silver coins which he had issued after his conquests of Surāshṭra and modelled on the coins of its previous rulers, the Kshatrapas. It will appear that the latest coins of the western Kshatrapas, those of Rudra Simha III, are of the Śaka year 310 = A.D. 388. The earliest date of the Kshatrapa coins as restruck by Chandra Gupta II is 90 + X (Gupta Era) = A.D. 409 (410).

Name: Chandra Gupta II appears to have several names. The name *Devarāja* is given to him in Sāñchī inscription (Fleet, No. 5).

A Vākātaka inscription mentions Prabhāvatīguptā as the daughter of Devagupta and Kuberanāgā and describes Devagupta as *Mahārājādhirāja*, while the Riddhapura grants of Queen Prabhāvati-guptā mention her father's name as Chandra Gupta II. This shows that Devagupta is another name of Chandra Gupta. The grant of Vākātaka king Pravarasena II also mentions his maternal grandfather as Chandra Gupta II and Devagupta. It also appears that Chandra Gupta had a third name, *Deva-Śrī* as used on his Archer-and Couch-type of coins.

Nomination. The Eran Stone inscription of Samudra Gupta (Fleet, No. 2) refers to the 'many sons and grandsons' of Samudra Gupta, while the Mathurā Stone inscription of Chandra Gupta II (Fleet, No. 4) states that he was chosen for the throne out of all his sons (*tat-parigṛihītena*) by Samudra Gupta. The same fact is repeated in the Bihar and Bhitai Stone Pillar inscriptions of Skanda Gupta (Fleet, Nos. 12 and 13), where the phrase *tat-parigṛihīta* is used in respect of Chandra Gupta II. Chandra Gupta II has also been described as the *sat-putra* of his father in the Mathurā Pillar inscription of year 61. The repetition of this fact of Chandra Gupta II being deliberately preferred for the throne to all his sons by Samudra Gupta shows that it was an outstanding fact in Gupta history, and should, therefore, dispose of the theory based on certain later texts and traditions that the immediate successor of Samudra Gupta was another son of his, known as Rāma Gupta. The inscriptions shut out the supposition that there was another Gupta king between Samudra Gupta and Chandra Gupta II. Samudra Gupta in fact pays to his son the same compliment as was paid to him by his father who acclaimed him as the fittest of all his kinsmen (*tulya-kulaja*) to succeed him on the throne. These references rule out room for any other king lacking his predecessor's nomination for the throne.

Family. His mother, the wife of Samudra Gupta, is called Dattā in the Eran inscription and *Dattadevī* in the Mathurā Stone inscription, as also Bilsad Stone Pillar inscription of Kumāra Gupta I, Bihar and Bhitai Stone Pillar inscriptions of Skanda Gupta, with the title *Mahādevī*.

Chandra Gupta had at least two wives, named Dhruvadevī and Kuberanāgā. Dhruvadevī is mentioned in three Gupta inscriptions (Nos. 10, 12 and 13 of Fleet) in which she is described as *Mahādevī* and as the mother of Prince Kumāra Gupta I. One of the seals found at Vaisālī describes it to be of '*Mahādevī Dhruvasvāminī*, queen of *Mahārājādhirāja Chandra Gupta II*, and mother of *Mahārāja Govinda Gupta*'. Dhruvasvāminī of this seal is no other than Dhruvadevī of other inscriptions. As already

stated, Queen Kuberanāgā is known as the mother of Chandra Gupta's daughter, Prabhāvatīguptā, and as born of Nāga family (*Nāga-Kulasambhūtā*) in the Foona Copper-plate inscription of Prabhāvatīguptā (*EI*, XV, p. 41 f.).

This Vākāṭaka matrimonial alliance brought to the Gupta family several offshoots and extended political influence. This will be clear from Vākāṭaka history.

Samudra Gupta, as already stated, had defeated the Vākāṭaka king Rudradeva, i.e., Rudrasena I (A.D. 344-48) who had to cede to him the eastern part of Vākāṭaka territory (Bundelkhand), leaving room for its expansion towards the west. Vākāṭaka power was very much extended by the next king Pṛithivīshēṇa I by his conquests in Central India and the Deccan including Kuntala. This increase of Vākāṭaka power led Chandra Gupta to seek its alliance by marrying his daughter Prabhāvatīguptā to Rudrasena II, son of Pṛithivīshēṇa I. The result was that Vākāṭaka politics came under the influence of the Gupta empire. The change is indicated in certain literary texts and inscriptions. Pṛithivīshēṇa I had a long reign (up to c. A.D. 375). But Pṛithivīshēṇa's son, Rudrasena II, the son-in-law of Chandra Gupta, had a short one followed by the regency of his daughter and its control by himself. As stated by the commentator of the *Prākrita Kāvya, Setubandha*, Chandra Gupta's grandson, Pravarasena II, was in his court, and composed a work which underwent revision at the hands of Kālidāsa at the instance of Vikramāditya. This tradition makes Chandra Gupta II, Vikramāditya, Kālidāsa, and Pravarasena II Vākāṭaka contemporaries. Again, Bhoja, in his *Śringāraprakāśa*, has a verse which is ascribed to Kālidāsa who is said to have made a report to the Gupta emperor on the luxurious life at the court of the Lord of Kuntala who must have been his grandson Pravarasena II. The embassy of Kālidāsa to the Kuntala court is also referred to as Kuntaleśvara - dautya in *Kshemendra's Auchitya - Vichāra*. The Pattan plates of Pravarasena II also mention a Kālidāsa as the writer of that record. These references do not, however, settle the point whether the Kālidāsa they mention was the great poet, but they establish Gupta contact with Kuntala, which was brought on by the regency administration of Queen Prabhāvatīguptā seeking her father's intervention which was further increased under the inefficient rule of her son given to a life of luxury and poetical pre-occupation.

Gupta contact with Kuntala is further attested by the Tālgunda Pillar inscription which states that a Kadamba king of Vaijayanti in Kuntala (Kanarese country) gave his daughters in marriage to Gupta and other kings. It seems that the Kadamba king Kākus-

shows the king's head with traces of Greek inscription appearing as before with date behind, but on the Rev the place of the Chaitya is taken by the specific Gupta emblem of Gauḍa, along with the Gupta legend, *Parāmabhagavata*.

There is also a piece of literary evidence pointing to the victory of Chandra Gupta II against the Saka king in Banas' *Harsha Charita*, where it is stated how Chandra Gupta 'in the disguise of a woman coveted by the lustful Śaka king, had killed him on the spot at his own capital'.

Ministers Chandra Gupta had a number of able Ministers who are thus mentioned in his inscriptions:

(1) A chief (*Mahiraja*) of the Sanakanika family who served (*padanudhyata*) Chandra Gupta as his overlord (*Mahaśādhamāja*) as stated in the Udayagni Vaishnava Cave inscription of year 82. He must have been one of the Governors in charge of parts of eastern Malwa conquered by Samudra Gupta and visited by Chandra Gupta as the place of preparation for his expedition towards the west.

(2) Āmikākiddava hailing from Sukuli-desa and associated with the Mahāvihāra of Kākanāda-bota (old name of Sañcī) to which he gave an endowment out of his abundance which he owed to the patronage (*piasada*) of the king whom he loyally served by fighting and winning his many battles as stated in the Sañcī Stone inscription of year 93.

(3) Saba Viśasena, hailing from Pataliputra who was Chandra Gupta's Minister for Peace and War (*sandhi-vigraha*) by hereditary right (*anvayapīṭa sūchivya*) and thus accompanied the King on his far-reaching military expeditions as stated in a second Udayagni Śaiva Cave inscription.

(4) Śikhārasvāmi who is described as a Councillor (*Mantri*) of Mahārajadhirāja Chandra Gupta II with the title of *Kumārīmatya*, in an inscription on a stone *linga* found at Kaiāmdānda in the Fyzabad district of the Gupta year 117=A.D. 436 and belonging to the reign of Kumāra Gupta I (EI X 71-72).

(5) Mahārāja Śī Govinda Gupta a son of emperor Chandra Gupta II who appears to have been the Governor of the province called Tira-bhukti with its headquarters at Vaisālī, from the seal issued by him and discovered by Bloch at Basāh (ASR, 1903-4 pp 101-20). It appears that Govinda Gupta is also mentioned in the newly discovered Mandasor inscription of the Mālava-Vikrama year 524 (ASI Annual Report 1922-23 p 187, EI XIX App No 7).

Administrative Offices The excavations carried out at Basāh (ancient Vaisālī) by Bloch brought to light numerous clay

Seals which were issued by Prince Govinda Gupta, the various officials of his administration, and the prominent citizens and communities of his Province. They mention the following offices or officials :

(1) *Kumārāmātyādhikarāṇa*, office of the Prince's Ministers. The officer *Kumārāmātya* is given the curious title of *Yuvarāja*, a title that is repeated on another seal and coupled with another significant title, *Bhaṭṭāraka*, as the chief of the Prince's Ministers;

(2) *Balādhikarāṇa*, office of the Head of the Army, who also bears the title of *Yuvarāja* and *Bhaṭṭāraka*;

(3) *Ranabhāṇḍādhikarāṇa*, the Military Exchequer;

(4) *Dandapāśādhikarāṇa*, office of the Chief of the Police;

(5) *Vinayaśūra*, Chief Censor;

(6) *Mahāpratihāra*, Chief Chamberlain;

(7) *Talavara*, (uncertain);

(8) *Mahūdandanāyaka*, Chief Justice;

(9) *Vinayasthiti-Sthāpaka*, Minister for Law and Order;

(10) *Bhaṭṭāśvapati*, Head of the Infantry and Cavalry;

(11) *Uparika*, Governor of the Province, as in *Tīrabhukti-uparika-adhikarāṇa*.

It may be noted that the terms *Śrī-paramabhaṭṭāraka-pādīya* and *Yuvarāja-pādīya* as used on these seals for the officer called *Kumārāmātya* indicate the Chief Minister in waiting on the King and the Crown Prince respectively.

The office of the District Officer of Vaiśālī is called *Vaiśālī-adhishthāna-adhikarāṇa*. The city of Udānakūpa was governed by the Committee or Municipality called *Parishad*. The monastery (*Vihāra*) of Kākanādabota was governed by the *Ārya-Saṅgha* and also an Assembly of Five called *Pañcha-Mandalī* (Fleet, No. 5).

Guilds. A large number of these Seals was issued by the *Nigamas* or guilds of different classes of economic interests. These were of Bankers (*Śreshṭhis*, modern *Seths*), Traders (*Sārthavāhas*) and Merchants (*Kulikas*). These Guilds functioned like Chambers of Commerce of modern times. Many seals were issued jointly by these three classes of guilds as shown in their legend *Śreshṭhi-Sārthavāha-Kulika-Nigama*, or by two, as in the legend *Śreshṭhi-Kulika-Nigama*. The Merchants' guilds bear an appropriate symbol, a money-chest [See my *Local Government in Ancient India* (Oxford) pp. 111-3].

Some of these Corporations operated as Banks of those days. The *Ārya-Saṅgha* in charge of the *Śrī-Mahāvihāra* of Kākanādabota receives a donation in cash of 25 *dīnāras* to be kept in permanent deposit with the *Saṅgha* with the stipulation that the money

will be held by it as a trust-fund, out of the interest of which provision will be made for feeding daily five bhikshus and for burning a lamp in the *Ratnagrīha* (probably the *Stūpa* as the abode of the three *Ratnas* or jewels, viz., the *Buddha*, the *Dharma* and the *Saṅgha*) in the great *Vihāra*, 'as long as the moon and the sun exist' (Fleet, No. 5). The *Saṅgha* is here thus functioning as a bank of deposit and also as a trustee, holding in safe custody, and in perpetuity, a fund in aid of the beneficiaries fixed by the donor, while keeping the corpus of the donation intact. A similar transaction is indicated in the Gadhwa Stone inscription of Gupta year 88 (Fleet, No. 7).

Administrative Divisions. The empire was divided into convenient administrative units. The largest unit was the Province called *Deśa*; e.g. *Śukuli-Deśa* (Fleet, No. 5). The Province was also called a *Bhukti*, e.g., *Tīra-Bhukti* in a Basāḥ Seal inscription. A Province again was made up of divisions which were called *Pradeśas* or *Vishayas*, e.g., *Airikīṇa-Pradeśa* (Fleet, No. 2).

Religion. The Gupta empire treated all religions equally. The principal religions of the time were Vaishṇavism, Śaivism and Buddhism. Permanent benefactions in support of each of these religions were encouraged by the State. The Gupta emperors themselves were orthodox Hindus. Chandra Gupta II takes the title of *Paramabhāgavata* which is a Vaishṇava title (Fleet, No. 4). No. 5 of Fleet refers to the grant by a prominent Minister of Chandra Gupta II of a village, or an allotment of land, called *Īśvaravāsaka*, and a sum of money to the Community of Buddhist Monks called *Ārya-Saṅgha* belonging to the great *Vihāra* at Kākā-nādabotā (*Sāñchī*). As the donor was a Buddhist, he does not apply to Chandra Gupta his usual epithet of '*Paramabhāgavata*', 'the sincerest devotee of Vishṇu'. One of the Udayagiri Caves bears an inscription of another Minister of Chandra Gupta II who was a devoted Śaiva. It records that the cave was excavated as a temple of the god Śambhu or Śiva (Fleet, No. 6). It also naturally omits as irrelevant the mention of the king as a *Paramabhāgavata*. The other Udayagiri Cave which bears the dated inscription of Gupta year 82 appears to be a Vaishṇava Cave (Fleet, p. 23) from its sculptures representing the figures of (1) the four-armed Vishṇu with his two wives and (2) a twelve-armed goddess who might be Lakṣmī. The Gadhwa Stone inscription of Gupta year 88 repeats the title of *Paramabhāgavata* for Chandra Gupta II, because it is a Brahminical inscription. The inscription is very much mutilated, but the fragments that remain record two gifts of 10 *dīnāras* each as contributions in aid of a Brahminical institution, a perpetual alms-house or a charitable hall (*Sadā-saṭṭra*) for its Brahmin

residents. This gift shows that the religious sense of the people encouraged endowments of social service as a form of worshipping God through service of man.

The Mathurā Pillar inscription of A.D. 380 testifies to an offshoot of Śaivism, the Sect of Māheśvaras, flourishing at Mathurā under the teacher named Uditāchārya. In the inscription, he mentions as his preceding teachers Kapila-vimala, Upamita-vimala, and Parāśara from whom he is thus fourth in descent (*Bhagavat-Parāśarāt chaturthena*). He also describes himself as being tenth in descent from Bhagavat-Kuśika, who was thus the founder of this particular Śaiva sect, that of the Māheśvaras. It will appear that this Kuśika is mentioned in the *Vāyu-* and *Liṅga-Purāṇas* as the first disciple of the great Lakuli described as the last incarnation of Śiva Maheśvara. Lakuli had four disciples each of whom was the founder of a Pāśupata sect.

The inscription further states that Āchārya Udita, for the sake of addition to his own religious credit (*sva-punya-āpyāyananimittam*), and also for the glory (*kīrti*) of his teachers (*Gurus*), set up in the 'Shrine of Teachers' (*Guru-āyatana*) what are called *Upamiteśvara* and *Kapileśvara*. The term *Īśvara* as used here is taken to indicate that what were installed (*pratishṭhāpita*) were *Liṅgas*, together with the images or statues of the teachers. A *Liṅga* was set up in the name of each teacher and the fact that it was set up in the *Guru-āyatana* shows that the *Liṅgas* were accompanied by the statues. Bhāsa's drama called *Pratimā-Nāṭaka* mentions a royal gallery of portrait-statues called *Deva-kula*, and this *Guru-āyatana* was perhaps also planned as a *pratimā-griha*, a house of teachers' statues. The inscription reads: '*Upamiteśvara-Kapileśvara Gurvāyatane guru....*'. The missing words after *guru*, showing space for at least five letters, may be taken to be (*guru*) *pratimāyutau*, as suggested by Dr D. R. Bhandarkar (*EL*, XXI, p. 5). Āchārya Udita repeats that this monument is not meant for his own fame (*naitat-khyātyartham*) but for the attention of the Māheśvaras (*Vijñaptih*), and the admonition of the āchāryas that they should consider it as their own property *āchāryānām parigraham*) and, without any reservation (*viśāmkam*), worship it with offerings (*pūjā-puraskāram*) and maintain it with gifts (*parigṛīha-pāripālyam*). It may be noted that the expression '*Deva-kula-subhā-vihāra*' occurs in the Mandasor Stone inscription of Kumāra Gupta and Bandhuvarman (No. 18 of Fleet).

Apart from the inscriptions, the coins of Chandra Gupta II indicate his personal religion of Vaishṇavism. It is indicated by the legend *Paramabhaṭṭagavata* appearing on his gold coins of the Horseman type. The same title also appears on his silver coins

which were meant for circulation in his newly conquered territory which was under the rule of the Western Kshatrapas, and were modelled on their coins. As conqueror, he had to observe as far as possible the manners and customs of the conquered country, and especially the characteristics of the currency to which it was used. Thus, on the Obv. of his new-struck coins, he kept up the conventional head which had done duty for centuries as a portrait of the reigning satrap, but their Rev. he utilized to indicate his conquest and the change in its sovereignty. Even on the Obv., Gupta conquest is indicated by replacing the Śaka era by the Gupta era. The Rev., however, introduces a specific feature of Gupta coinage. Garuḍa, the bird of Vishṇu, the deity of Chandra Gupta II, takes the place of the Kshatrapa *Chaitya*.

The copper coins of Chandra Gupta II declare his religion of Vaishnavism in the figure of Garuḍa on the Rev.

Centres. The capital of the empire was Pāṭaliputra called Pushpa in the Allahabad Pillar inscription. His campaigns and conquests show that Chandra Gupta II was also associated with the city of eastern Malwa, Vidiśā, while, as we have seen, some of the chiefs of the Kanarese country claiming connexion with him describe him as 'the Lord of Ujjayinī, the foremost of cities' (*Ujjayinī-puravarādhīśvara*) as well as of Pāṭaliputra. His association with Ujjayinī also follows from his supposed identification with the Śakāri Vikramāditya of tradition. We have already seen how Vaiśālī was also an important city of the empire.

Coins. Like his father, Chandra Gupta II issued various types of coins in accordance with the needs of a large empire. They were (1) Archer, (2) Couch, (3) Chhatra, (4) Lion-Slayer, and (5) Horseman. All these types also show varieties in features.

Archer Type. This type is the commonest of his coins and shows great variety. The first variety is that of the Rev. showing either throne or lotus as the seat of the goddess, while within each class there are minor varieties depending on the position of bow and of the name *Chandra* on the Obv.

Throne Reverse: This variety shows on Obv. 'King standing l., nimbate, as on Archer type of Samudra Gupta, holding bow in l. hand and arrow in r.; Garuḍa standard bound with fillet on l.; *Chandra* under l. arm; around the legend *Deva-Śrī-Mahārājādhīrāja - Śrī - Chandraguptah*'.

It shows on Rev. 'Lakshmī seated facing, nimbate, on throne with high back, as on similar coins of Samudra Gupta, holding cornucopia in l. hand and fillet in r.; her feet rest on lotus; border of dots; on r. *Śrī-Vikramah*'. There is a variety showing goddess

seated on the throne without back and holding lotus in l. hand, instead of cornucopia, and is thus more Indianized.

Lotus Reverse: This variety shows on Obv. 'the king drawing an arrow from a quiver standing at his feet on l.' and on Rev. 'Goddess, nimbate, seated facing on lotus, holding lotus and fillet in outstretched l. and r. hands respectively.'

Other varieties of this class show (1) 'King l. holding arrow in r. hand', as in Throne Reverse class; (2) Crescent above standard on Obv.; (3) Wheel (Vishnu's chakra) above standard on Obv., (4) 'King standing r. wearing waist-cloth and ornaments only, holding bow in l. hand and arrow in r. hand'; (5) 'King standing to l. with bow in r. hand but leaning his l. arm on his hip without holding an arrow', a very rare variety.

It is to be noted that varieties (2) and (3) are marked by heavy weight and debased metal, while variety (4) drops the conventional Kushan dress in favour of Indian waist-cloth with sash.

Very probably the Throne class, by its features, was more in vogue in the northern, and the Lotus class in the central and eastern provinces, where foreign features were not suitable.

The design determining the variety of types may be noted. Garuda on Obv. prepares the way for goddess Lakshmi to appear on Rev., for both are linked together with Vishnu. The wheel on the Obv. of some specimens similarly recalls Vishnu and Lakshmi, like Garuda.

Couch Type. The Obv. shows 'King wearing waist-cloth and jewellery, seated, head to l. on high-backed couch, holding flower in up-lifted r. hand, and resting l. hand on edge of couch; legend Deva-Sri-Maharajadhiraja-Sri-Chandraguptasya'. The Rev. shows 'Goddess (Lakshmi) seated facing on throne without back, holding lotus in uplifted l. hand, resting feet on lotus' as on some specimens of Archer type; 'on r. the legend Sri-Vikramaditya'. On the specimen at the Indian Museum, the legend on the Obv. contains the additional word Vikramadityasya and, beneath couch, the word Rupakriti. The expression evidently refers to his physical and cultural qualifications. It may be noted that the Couch type depicts on Obv. the king in the enjoyment of his success and prosperity which he owes to goddess Lakshmi appropriately represented on the Rev. This type is rarely found and was issued early in the king's reign, as indicated by the throne Rev.

Chhatra Type. There are two main varieties of this type marked by a variety in the Obv. legend. The first class shows on Obv. 'King standing l. nimbate, casting incense on altar on l. with r. hand, while l. hand rests on sword-hilt; behind him a dwarf at-

tendant holds *chhatra* (parasol) over him; legend *Mahārājādhī-rāja-Śrī-Chandraguptah*' as against the legend *Kshitiṁ avajitya sucharitair divam jayati Vikramādityah* occurring on the Obv. of the other variety. The Rev. shows 'Goddess (Lakshmi) nimbate, standing l. on lotus, holding fillet in r. and lotus in l. hand, and legend *Vikramādityah*. In the other variety, the goddess appears to rise from lotus (as *padmasambhavā*). It also shows specimens containing representations of the goddess in different positions or postures.

The meaning of the Obv. legend is that 'Vikramāditya, having conquered the earth, conquers heaven by his good deeds.'

The design of this type may be noted. The Obv. shows the umbrella of royal authority won by the favour of the Goddess of Fortune appropriately depicted on the Rev. Equally appropriate is the figure of the dwarf as the bearer of the umbrella on Obv. as well as the royal title *Vikramāditya* on Rev.

Lion-Slayer Type. This type is represented in a large variety of specimens showing on Obv. 'the king hunting down lion in different positions and on Rev. the appropriate goddess *Durgā Simhavāhanā* seated on lion in different positions.'

Class I shows on Obv. 'King standing r. or l., wearing waist-cloth with sash which floats behind him, turban or ornamental head-dress, and jewellery, shooting with bow at lion which falls backwards and trampling on lion with one foot.'

The Rev. shows 'Goddess seated, nimbate, facing, on lion couchant to l. or r., holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and cornucopia in l. on certain varieties; lotus on other varieties, border of dots; symbol on l.'

The hunting scene on Obv. is portrayed on coins in the following different ways :

1. King to l. shooting lion as described above but not trampling on it.
2. King shooting lion which falls back from its spring.
3. King with l. foot on back of lion which retreats with head turned back, shooting at it with bow in l. hand.
4. Lion on l. retreating.
5. King standing r. with l. foot on lion which retreats with head turned, snapping at the king as he strikes at it with sword in uplifted r. hand.

Vincent Smith described these varieties as Lion-trampler, Combatant Lion and Retreating Lion types.

The Rev. portrayal of the goddess also shows some differences among coins, e.g. (1) Goddess seated facing on lion which is walking to r.; (2) Goddess seated to l. astride of lion, with her l.

hand resting on lion's haunch; (3) Goddess seated facing, on lion couchant l., with head turned back.

Now as to legends, that on class I on Obv. reads in its full form as follows :

*Narendrachandrah prathitaśriyā divam |
jayatyajeyo bhuvi Simhavikramah ||*

'The moon among kings, with far-spread fame, invincible on earth, conquers heaven, with the valour of a lion.'

On class II, the Obv. has a different legend which may be constructed as follows : *Narendrasimha-Chandraguptah prithivīm jitvā divam jayati* : 'Chandra Gupta, the lion among kings, having conquered the earth, conquers heaven.'

On the Rev. the legend is generally *Śrī-Simhavikramah*. On one variety it is *Simha-chandrah*.

We thus see that the sport of lion-hunting captured the king's imagination which suggested a variety of designs in its treatment by the craftsmen who were set to reproduce all possible positions in which the royal hunter and his big game found themselves on different occasions of hunting. It is to be noted that, while Samudra Gupta was thinking of the tiger as his game, his son was more obsessed by the lion. There seems to be a deep reason for this difference between the father and son as to big game hunting by each. As has been already stated, the Tiger type of coins celebrates Samudra Gupta's conquests of the Gangetic valley abounding to this day in forests breeding the royal Bengal tiger. The Lion-type of coins issued by Chandra Gupta II has a similar regional significance and celebrates his conquest of regions which are the habitat of the lion. It celebrates his conquest of the region of western Malwa and Surāshṭra or modern Kāthiawad which is still the abode of lions to this day in India. Further, like the tiger and goddess Gaṅgā linked together, the lion on the Obv. has very naturally suggested for the Rev. the goddess Durgā with whom it is associated as her sacred seat, and *vāhana* or vehicle. She rides on the lion as the picture of Śakti, Invincible Might, invoked by Chandra Gupta II in his arduous adventure for the conquest of the Śaka satrapy of Surāshṭra. There is thus an underlying design and purpose shaping Gupta coinage, giving to it a profound historical significance.

The Obv. shows 'King riding on fully caparisoned horse to r. Chandra Gupta II and was continued extensively by his successor Kumāra Gupta.

The Obv. shows 'King riding on fully caparisoned horse to r. or l.; his dress includes waist-cloth with long sashes which fly behind him, and jewellery (ear-rings, armlets, necklaces, etc.); on some

specimens he has a bow in l. hand, on others he has sword at l. side.'

The Rev. portrays 'Goddess seated to l. on wicker stool, holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and lotus with leaves and roots behind her in l.; border of dots' This design marks its purely Indian character and its complete divergence from the Ardochso coinage.

The legend on the Obv. is *Paramabhāgavata-mahārājādhīrāja-Śrī-Chandraguptah* or *Bhāgavata* and on the Rev. *Ajitavikramah*.

The use of the new title *Bhāgavata* shows that the king is no longer the worshipper of Śakti, for he has already accomplished his programme of conquests. He can now devote himself to the tasks of peace and leave the sword for the flute as worshipper of Vishnu and his consort, Lakshmi, appropriately figured on Rev. as the goddess of peace and plenty, consecrating himself as a *Bhāgavata* to the cult of non-violence.

Silver Coins. While the above types of coins were in gold, Chandra Gupta II, after his conquest of the western Kshatrapa kingdom, had to keep up its silver coinage, stamping on it some Gupta features. The Obv. of these restruck silver coins shows the king's bust to r., as on Kshatrapa coins, with traces of Greek letters, and on l., the word *va* (*rshe*) and date, in Brāhmī numerals, in the Gupta in place of the Śaka era. The Rev. shows a completely Gupta design, the figure of Vishnu's bird Garuḍa, standing, facing with outspread wings, and the corresponding legend describing the king as a devotee of Vishnu: *Parama-bhāgavata-Mahārājādhīrāja-Śrī-Chandragupta - Vikramāditya - Vikramāñkasya*. Another variety shows the legend: *Śrī - Gupta - kulasya Mahārājādhīrāja - Śrī-Chandragupta-Vikramāñkasya*.

Copper Coins. Chandra Gupta II was also the first to issue copper coins of which the general type shows king on Obv. and Garuḍa on Rev. with variations in the figuring of both. There is a bust, three quarters, or half-length of the king, with flower in r. hand, while Garuda is seen nimbate, standing facing with outspread wings, or with or without, human arms, or standing on an altar, or holding a snake in his mouth, or merely holding it. There is also a *Chhatra* type of these copper coins, showing king at altar, with dwarf attendant holding *chhatra* over him. There are also types omitting the king but keeping up the Garuda, with the Obv. legend *Śrī-chandra* completed by the legend *Guptah* on the Rev., or simply the name of *Chandra* by itself, without the suffix *Gupta*, on some examples. On some specimens there is a variety replacing Garuḍa by a flower-vase, with flowers hanging down its sides.

Thus Chandra Gupta's numismatic innovations comprise the figures of Couch, *Chhatra*, Lion, Horse, and Garuda and of goddess Lakshmi on lotus in place of the throned goddess (Ardochso), and also silver and copper coinage.

Titles. His coins give Chandra Gupta II the following titles : *Rishikṛita*, *Vikramāditya*, *Vikramānka*, *Sīnhavikrama*, *Narendrachandra*, and *Paramabhāgavata* (which is also mentioned in his inscriptions). The Bilsad Pillar inscription of his son applies to Chandra Gupta II the epithet—*svayamapratiratha*.

Condition of the Country as seen by Fa-Hien. It will appear that Chandra Gupta ruled over an empire which extended from the peninsula of Kāthiawad in the west to eastern Bengal, and from the Himalayas to the Narmadā. The efficiency of Gupta administration was demonstrated by the material and moral progress of the people, of which glimpses are given in the record of the travel undertaken in the country by the Chinese pilgrim Fa-Hien, between the years A.D. 399-414, i.e. in the time of Chandra Gupta II, whose name, however, is not mentioned by him.

Fa-Hien, however, was not the sole and solitary instance of this cultural intercourse between India and China. India for long had been looked up to by China as the seat of saving knowledge and the highest wisdom which were eagerly and devoutly sought after by her best minds. These were found in Buddhism of which India was the cradle. Buddhism became known in China as early as the third century B.C. Since then it created a stir in Chinese religious circles and a movement towards India for drinking in her wisdom at its very sources.

Fa-Hien very keenly felt that the Buddhist 'Disciplines' were very imperfectly known in China. In A.D. 399 he organized a joint mission with several Chinese scholars, Hui-Ching, Tao-Cheng, Hui-Ying and Hui-Wei to travel together to India to get at these 'Rules', in the face of the risks to which such overland journey to India was exposed in those days. On the way, this band of missionaries met others who had preceded them on the same errand. They were Chih-Yen, Hui-Chien, Song-Shao, Pao-Yun, Seng-Ching, and others.

The first country where they saw Buddhism being followed was *Shan-Shan*. Here were 'some 4000 and more priests, all belonging to the lesser vehicle (*Hinavāna*)'. 'The common people of these countries, as well as the Shamans, practise the religion of India', states Fa-Hien.

Next, the party passed through several *Tartar countries* where also they found 'all those who have "left the family" (priests and novices), study Indian books and the Indian spoken language.'

In the country of Kara-shahr, the Buddhist Hinayāna monks numbered 'over 4000'.

After undergoing 'hardships beyond all comparison' on their journey through uninhabited tracts, and across difficult rivers, the party came to the hospitable country of Khotan where the monks were mostly Mahayāna and numbered 'several tens of thousands'. They were accommodated in a Monastery known by the Indian name of Gomati, where, 'at the sound of a gong, 3000 monks assembled to eat.' There were 14 such large monasteries in Khotan.

There was in the neighbourhood another Monastery which was '250 feet high', overlaid with gold and silver, 'and took 80 years to build and the reigns of three kings.'

The next seat of Buddhism was Kashgar where the pilgrims found the king 'holding the pañcha-parishad' for purposes of making offerings including 'all kinds of jewels, such as Shamans require.' There were here 1000 Hinayāna monks, along with some sacred relics, the Buddha's spittoon and tooth.

From Kashgar, after crossing snowy ranges, the travellers came to northern India and to a place called Darel where there were many Hinayāna monks.

Next, they had to negotiate 'a difficult, precipitous and dangerous road', with the Indus flowing along the deepest gorge. Coming down 700 rock-steps, they crossed the Indus by 'a suspension bridge of ropes' and met monks who anxiously asked Fa-Hien 'if he knew when Buddhism first went eastward,' to which Fa-Hien answered: 'Shamans from India began to bring the Sūtras and Disciplines across this river from the date of setting up the image of Maitreya Bodhisattva 300 years after Nirvāna.'

After crossing the Indus, the pilgrims came to the country called Udyāna where Buddhism was 'extremely flourishing' and the language used was that of 'Central India or Middle Kingdom'.

The next stage reached was Gāndhāra followed by Takshaśilā and Peshawar where king Kanishka 'built a pagoda over 400 feet high with which no other could compare in grandeur and dignity'.

This whole region was studded with monuments enshrining the relics of the Buddha or incidents of his life: his foot-prints, the stone on which he dried his clothes, his alms-bowl; the spot where he cut off his flesh to ransom a dove, or his eyes, or his head, for a fellow-creature, or gave his body to feed a hungry tiger.

From here Fa-Hien was left with only two companions, Hui-ching and Tao-cheng; the rest all went back to China.

Fa-Hien next reached the country of Nagarahāra, with a shrine containing Buddha's skull-bone to which kings of neighbouring

country 'regularly send envoys to make offerings'. At the capital of Nagarahāra was a Buddha-tooth pagoda, as also a shrine holding Buddha's pewter-topped staff, and another shrine containing one of Buddha's robes, there was also the cave of Buddha's shadow, and yet another pagoda 80 feet high at the spot where the Buddha shaved his head and his nails.

Fa-Hien and his two companions now crossed the little snowy Mountain (Safed Koh) where Hui-Ching died of cold, saying to Fa-Hien: 'I cannot recover; you had better go on while you can; do not let us all pass away here.' Gently stroking the corpse, Fa-Hien cried out in lamentation: 'It is destiny: what is there to be done?'

Crossing the range, the pilgrims arrived at the country of Afghanistan and found there about 3000 monks of both Hinayāna and Mahāyāna schools.

A similar number of monks they also found at Falona or Bannu whence, travelling eastwards, they again crossed the Indus and came to a country called *Bhida* in the Panjab where Buddhism was very flourishing.

Passing through the Panjab with its 'many monasteries containing in all nearly 10,000 monks', the pilgrims came to Mandor or Muttra and found about '20 monasteries with some 3000 monks' along the banks of the Jumna.

To the south of Muttra is 'the country called the *Middle Kingdom* (of the Brahmans), where the people are prosperous and happy, without registration or official restrictions. Only those who till the king's land have to pay so much on the profit they make. Those who want to go away, may go; those who want to stop, may stop. The king in his administration uses no corporal punishments; criminals are merely fined according to the gravity of their offences. Even for a second attempt at rebellion, the punishment is only the loss of the right hand. The men of the king's body-guard have all fixed salaries. Throughout the whole country no one kills any living thing, nor drinks wine, nor eats onions or garlic; but *Chandālas* are segregated. *Chandāla* is their name for foul men (lepers).

'In this country they do not keep pigs or fowls, there are no dealings in cattle, no butcher's shops or distilleries in their market-places. As a medium of exchange, they use cowries. Only the *Chandālas* go hunting and deal in fish.'

Since the time of the Buddha, 'the kings, elders, and gentry, built shrines and gave land, houses, gardens, with men and bullocks for cultivation. Binding title-deeds were written out, which subsequent kings did not dare disregard.'

'Rooms, with beds and mattresses, food, and clothes, are provided for resident and travelling monks without fail; and this is the same in all places.'

'Pagodas are built in honour of Sāriputta, Mugalan, and Ānanda, and also in honour of the *Abhidhamma*, the *Vinaya* and the *Sūtras*'.

'Pious families organize subscriptions to make offerings to monks, various articles of clothing and things they need, after the annual Retreat.'

It may be noted that the Middle Kingdom was the stronghold of Brāhmanism and heart of the Gupta Empire, where India's Civilization was seen at its best. The observations of Fa-Hien show how the people were allowed by government considerable individual freedom not subject to vexatious interference from its Officers in the shape of registration, or other restrictions; economic liberty with unfettered mobility of labour, so that agriculturists were not tied to holdings like serfs; and humane criminal law. The moral progress and public spirit of the people are shown in their liberal endowments of religious and educational institutions. These endowments took the form of permanent grants of lands, with full apparatus necessary for their cultivation by men and bullocks. This shows that these cultural institutions had to maintain efficient agricultural departments to make out of their landed properties, cultivated fields as well as gardens or orchards, enough income to meet their expenditure. Monetary grants in aid of schools and colleges were unknown in those days. The ways of life were based on the cult of non-violence, with vegetarian diet, ruling out heating spices like onion or garlic, also distilleries, piggeries and butcheries.

Fa-Hien now visited the sacred places of Buddhism: *Sankisa* (*Kapitha*) where Aśoka built a shrine and a pillar 60 feet high with a lion-capital; with about 1000 monks, and another six or seven hundred in a neighbouring monastery; *Śrāvasti* with its many monuments of Buddhism.

Here Fa-Hien arrived with his only companion Tao-Cheng. The monks asked Fa-Hien: 'From what country do you come?' And when he replied, 'From China', the monks sighed and said, 'Good indeed! Is it possible that foreigners can come so far as this in search of the Faith? Ever since the Faith has been transmitted by us monks from generation to generation, no Chinese adherents of our Doctrine have been known to arrive here.'

Fa-Hien saw at Śrāvasti the famous Jetavana Vihāra which he calls the Shrine of the Garden of Gold built by 'Sudatta who spread out gold money to buy the ground.'

He saw 'all those spots where men of later ages have set up marks of remembrance.'

'In this country there are 96 Schools of Heretics (non-Buddhists), each with its own disciples, who also beg their food but do not carry alms-bowls.

'They further seek salvation by building alongside of out-of-the-way roads, Homes of Charity where shelter, with bed and food and drink, is offered to travellers and to wandering monks passing to and fro; but the time allowed for remaining is different in each case'

V25 D533 ← D240 H8

This is remarkable testimony to public philanthropy inspired by the spirit of social service, the religion which inculcated worship of God as embodied in humanity, *Nara-Nārāyaṇa*, and expressed itself in the establishment of *Dharmaśālās* open to all without distinction of caste or creed, to Hindus of all sects as well as to Buddhists, though the people were predominantly followers of Brāhmaṇical religions. It is also interesting to note that these ancient *Dharmaśālās* anticipate the rules of residence obtaining in their modern substitutes limiting residence to short periods.

Fa-Hien still found places associated with Devadatta, and previous Buddhas such as Kāśyapa, Krakuchchanda, or Kanakamuni.

He found Kapilavastu a wilderness, with its many Buddhist monuments 'still in existence'. 'On the roads wild elephants and lions are to be feared.' He also visited Lumbinī and Rāmgrāma, and Vaiśāli, and crossing the Ganges, came to Pāṭaliputra in Magadha.

At Pāṭaliputra, 'formerly ruled by King Aśoka', 'the king's palace, with its various halls, all built by spirits who piled up stones, constructed walls and gates, carved designs, engraved and inlaid, after no human fashion, is still in existence.'

20222

These remarks rather suggest that Pāṭaliputra did not occupy the same position of importance in the Gupta empire as it had in the Maurya empire.

Up to Pāṭaliputra, Fa-Hien was accompanied by his companion, Tao-Cheng, but now he too was to part from him. Tao-Cheng was so much impressed by the spirituality of the Shumans of Central India that he prayed that 'from this time forth until I become a Buddha, may I never live again in an outer land.' 'He, therefore, remained and did not go back; but Fa-Hien's object being to diffuse a knowledge of the Discipline throughout the land of China, he ultimately went back alone.'

Fa-Hien found at Pāṭaliputra one Mahāyāna and another Hinayāna monastery. The former had a Brāhmaṇa Buddhist teacher named Raivata, 'a strikingly enlightened man of much

wisdom, there being nothing which he did not understand. All the country looked up to him and relied upon this one man to diffuse widely the Faith in Buddha.' It also had as its resident another famous Brāhmaṇa teacher named Mañjuśrī who was 'very much looked up to by the leading Shamans and religious mendicants throughout the kingdom.'

Fa-Hien has some interesting observations on the country of Magadha and its civilization. 'Of all the countries of Central India, this has the largest cities and towns. Its people are rich and thriving and emulate one another in practising charity of heart and duty to one's neighbour.'

At their festivals such as procession of images 'in four-wheeled cars of five storeys', 'the Brahmans come to invite the Buddhas', and were thus quite catholic in their religious outlook.

As regards public philanthropy endowing social service, Fa-Hien says: 'The elders and gentry of the countries have instituted in their capitals free hospitals, and hither come all poor or helpless patients, orphans, widowers, and cripples. They are well taken care of, a doctor attends them, food and medicine being supplied according to their needs. They are all made quite comfortable, and when they are cured, they go away.'

Fa-Hien found an Aśoka pillar bearing an inscription near his pagoda (*stūpa*) at Pāṭaliputra and another in its neighbourhood with a lion-capital and inscription.

He next passed through Nālandā 'where Sāriputra was born' and where was a pagoda of old still existing, and Rājagṛiha where he visited the numerous sacred spots of Buddhism including the Vulture Mountain where Fa-Hien's 'feelings overcame him,' but he retained his tears and said, 'Buddha formerly lived here and delivered the Sūrāgama Sūtra. I, Fa-Hien, born at a time too late to meet the Buddha, can only gaze upon his traces and his dwelling-place.'

He next proceeded to Gayā and Bodh-Gayā, seeing all the Buddhist sacred places and monuments, and then retraced his steps towards Pāṭaliputra and arrived at Benares and its deer-forest where he found two monasteries with resident monks.

Now, he commenced his return journey home, coming back to Pāṭaliputra and 'following the course of the Ganges down stream' came to Champā, whence proceeding farther; he arrived at the country of Tamluk 'where there is a sea-port.' He saw here 24 monasteries and stayed for 2 years, 'copying out Sūtras drawing pictures of images,' and then 'set sail on a large merchant-vessel', reaching Ceylon after 14 days. He remained in Ceylon

spending 6 years on mere travelling, and another 6 years on stay and study in India.

The main object of his mission which was to get copies of sacred works and images was hard to fulfil under the system of education in India where study and teaching were carried on by the oral method and not on the basis of written literature which could be copied and carried in MSS. The subjects of study were not reduced to writing and instruction had to be received directly from the lips of the teacher uttering the words that had to be 'heard, pondered over, and contemplated' as Śruti. All lessons and literature had to be heard. Thus Fa-Hien states that 'in the various countries of North India, the sacred works were handed down orally from one Patriarch to another, there being no written volume which he could copy.' It was only at one place that he found a copy of the Discipline, 'a further transcript of same running to 7,000 stanzas as used by the Sarvāstivāda School, which also have been handed down orally from Patriarch to Patriarch without being committed to writing, extracts from the Abhidharma in about 6,000 stanzas, and a complete copy of a Sūtra in 2,500 stanzas, as well as a roll of the Vaipulya Parinirvāṇa Sūtra in 5,000 stanzas. Therefore, Fa-Hien stopped here for 3 years, learning to write and speak Sanskrit (and Pali ?) and copying out the Disciplines.'

A NOTE ON RAMA GUPTA

A Supposed Successor of Samudra Gupta

According to contemporary epigraphic evidence set forth above, the immediate successor of Samudra Gupta was his worthy son (*Satputra* in Mathurā Pillar inscription of Chandra Gupta II) Chandra Gupta II. But of late, much has been made of evidence derived from later literary works to prove that there was an elder brother of Chandra Gupta II, Rāma (Śarma?) Gupta by name, who succeeded his father before him. This literary evidence may be set forth here.

The earliest evidence invoked on the subject is a passage of Bāna's *Harshacharita* (c. A.D. 620) stating merely that 'Chandra Gupta, in the guise of a female, killed the Śaka king possessed of lust for another's wife at the very city of the enemy (*aripure*).'

Next, a work of dramaturgy named *Nātyadarpana* written by Rāmachandra and Gunachandra makes citations from a dramatic work named *Devichandraguptam* based on the following story: 'Rāma Gupta, an impotent (*klība*) king, for the sake of his subjects, was bent upon surrendering his queen, Dhruvadevī, to the Śaka chief invading his kingdom. Then, his younger brother, Prince Chandra Gupta, resolved to save the situation, went to the camp of the Śaka chief disguised as the queen, and killed him, as he came up to him. Chandra Gupta then killed his cowardly brother, and married his widow, Dhruvadevī.' The author of the play is Viśākhadatta who may be identified with the author of the drama *Mudrārākshasa* of about 6th or 7th century A.D. As Sylvain Levi points out, these later historical dramas cannot be considered as trustworthy sources of the history they make for purposes of the drama. *Mudrārākshasa* is not considered as a reliable source of Maurya history.

There are, however, late epigraphic records supposed to refer to the story of *Devichandraguptam* somewhat vaguely. In the Sanjan plates of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Amoghavarsha I of A.D. 781, it is stated: 'That donor, in the Kaliyuga, who was of Gupta lineage, having killed his brother, we are told, seized his kingdom and wife.' This passage omits the main point of the story of *Devichandraguptam* concerning the assassination of the Śaka king by Chandra Gupta and also the name of the fratricide whom Bhandarkar even identifies with Skanda Gupta.

Again, a similar story is referred to in the Cambay (A.D. 930) and Sangli (A.D. 933) plates of Rāshtrakūṭa king Govinda IV.

These mention the murder of his elder brother by a king named Sāhasāṅka, and his marrying his brother's widow. It is supposed that Sāhasāṅka may be taken to be Chandra Gupta II who assumes on his coins the title Vikramāṅka. Besides, Rājaśekhara in his *Kāvyamīmāṃsā* (IX 47) (of c. A.D. 900) also mentions a Sāhasāṅka as a patron of learning, and in that respect he is sought to be identified with Chandra Gupta II.

It is thus clear that the original story mentioned by Bāna received additions and embellishments in later texts, literary and epigraphic.

A good deal is also made of the story of Rawwal and Barkamaris as related in an Arabic work translated into Persian by Abul Hasan Ali (A.D. 1026) (Elliot and Dawson, *History of India*, I, 110-111). In the story, the two are brothers, and princes. The elder brother Rawwal, the king, proposed to escape from an invader of his kingdom by offering to surrender his queen to him. His brother, Barkamaris, then saved the situation by approaching the enemy in the dress of the queen and killing him. Later, he killed his cowardly brother and married the widowed queen. Rawwal here is taken to be Rāma and Barkamaris, Chandra Gupta, while Safar named as the Prime Minister of Rawwal is taken to be Śikharaswāmī, the Minister of Chandra Gupta II mentioned in the Karamdāṇḍe inscription of A.D. 436.

A NOTE ON KING CHANDRA OF MEHARAULI PILLAR INSCRIPTION

It is to be noted at the outset that this iron pillar was not originally located at its present site, the village called Mihirapuri, about 9 miles south of Delhi. It was brought to this place from its original location on a hill near the Beas by a ruler of Delhi who seems to have been fired by the same enthusiasm which led Feruz Shah Taghlak to remove to Delhi the two pillars of Asoka.

The question of the identification of king Chandra of this inscription is one of the puzzling problems of Gupta history. It is best approached by the inductive method, and objective analysis of the contents of this inscription.

The inscription credits king Chandra with the following achievements : (1) Conquest of the Vanga countries (*Vaigeshu*) by his battling alone against a confederacy of enemies united against him (*Satrūn-sametyāgatān*) ; (2) Conquest of the Vāhlikas in a running fight across the seven mouths of the river Sindhu ; (3) Spread of his fame as a conqueror up to the southern seas ; (4) Achievement of sole supreme sovereignty in the world (*aikādhīrājyam*) by the prowess of his arms.

The inscription then relates how the king celebrated his conquests by setting up his pillar in honour of Lord Vishnu on the hill known as *Vishṇupada*.

It will thus appear from this description of king Chandra's conquests that they covered a wide range of territory, of which the inscription indicates only the extreme limits. The northern limit was the Vahlika country, the southern limit was the ocean (*dakshina-jalanidhi*), the western limit was the mouths of the Indus, and the eastern limit was Vanga.

With all this remarkable achievement to his credit, king Chandra remains an isolated figure in Indian history in which it is difficult to assign his proper place. Accordingly, there have been many guesses and theories as to his identification. These have to be considered on their merits so as to pave the way to a conclusion if possible, for it may be a conclusion in which nothing may be concluded.

Firstly, he is sought to be identified with king Chandraravarman who is mentioned in an inscription on Susunia Hill near Bankura in Bengal as son of Simhavarman and king of Pushkarana, modern Pokharan, about 25 miles from Susunia Hill. This inscription makes out the king to be a Vaishnava, as it refers to a pillar set up by him in honour of god Chakrasvāmī. This fact is supposed to

connect Chandravarman with king Chandra who is also a Vaishnava.

There is another view that Pushkarāṇa is modern Pokran or Pokurna in Marwar and that Chandravarman is to be taken as the son of Simhavarman mentioned in a second Mandasor inscription (IA., 1913, 217-19). This inscription mentions Naravarmā as son of Simhavarmā and brother of Chandravarmā and so both the Susunia and Mandasor inscriptions mention a common fact that Simhavarmā was the father of Chandravarmā.

The weak point of this theory is that these two inscriptions say nothing about any conquest achieved by Chandravarmā. On the contrary, the Mandasor inscription makes him out to be a mere local chief to whom the panegyric of the Iron Pillar inscription cannot even remotely apply.

The next theory is that king Chandra may be taken to be the Gupta emperor, Chandra Gupta I. This theory is tenable if it can be shown that Chandra Gupta I was able to conquer Bengal, as stated in the Iron Pillar inscription. It is, however, difficult to settle this point. The record of Samudra Gupta's conquests gives him credit for conquering certain remote parts of Bengal, which are named Samataṭa which was probably to the east of Tāmralipti and bordered on the sea, as stated by Hiuen Tsang; and Dāvaka which is located in Assam, as already explained. The other conquest of Samudra Gupta in eastern India is stated to be Kāmarūpā or Assam. It may thus be inferred that the conquest of Bengal proper, of its central parts, was the work of his father, while his own work was the completion of his father's work by conquering the outlying parts of Bengal. In this view, as has been stated above, 'with the conquest of Bengal, and his rear thus secured, Chandra Gupta I was able to push his conquests farther up to Prayāga and then beyond it up to Sāketa or Oudh, as stated in the passage from the Purāṇa with reference to Chandra Gupta's dominion, which may be correctly understood in the light of this theory.' One has to admit the fact that Bengal formed a part of the Gupta empire under Chandra Gupta II, because under his son, Kumāra Gupta I, its northern part figured as a province of the Gupta empire and was known as Pundravardhana-Bhukti. One has also to find out which Gupta emperor was the conqueror of Bengal. The difficulty of this view is that by no stretch of imagination can Chandra Gupta I figure as a conqueror of territories in the Panjab and North-West which Samudra Gupta was the first of the Gupta kings to deal with. As regards annexation of Bengal to the Gupta empire, it may have been the work of either Chandra Gupta I or Chandra Gupta II in the absence of any definite evidence on the subject.

There is the last theory that the conqueror of Bengal was Chandra Gupta II himself, who may be thus identified with king Chandra, the record of whose conquests applies very well to him.

On paleographical grounds, the pillar inscription presents a script which is similar to that of the Allahabad Pillar inscription, Brahmi of the northern class of the 5th century A.D.

The grounds of identification of Chandra Gupta II with king Chandra appear to be deeper historical grounds. The recently discovered Mathurā inscription of Chandra Gupta II as the first Gupta emperor whose inscription has been discovered in that city shows that the last outpost and stronghold of Śaka-Kushān power at Mathurā succumbed to the onrush of Gupta expansion. The full details of the struggle between the Gupta empire and the Śaka power have not been fully and critically studied. The Gupta conquest of the Śaka Kshatrapa kingdom of Surāshṭra and Kāthiawad in western India does not admit of any doubt on account of the unimpeachable evidence furnished by the coins of his Śaka predecessors, as has already been stated. But it appears that this conquest was the culmination of his previous conquest of Śaka territory in other parts of northern India. He undertook an expedition against the Vāhlīkas by getting across the seven mouths of the Sindhu. He thus followed in the wake of his father's conquests of the territories of the Devaputras, Shāhis and Shāhānu-shāhis, who represented the remnants of the retreating Kushān power in the north-west up to Balkh but perhaps his conquest remained to be completed by his son.

There seems to have been a recrudescence of Śaka power under Rudrasena II whose coins date from A.D. 348 to 378 and give him the title of *Mahākshatrapa* which was for a long time in abeyance (from A.D. 305 to 348). As shown by Rapson, in the first part of this period there were two Kshatrapas and in the latter part there was no issue of their coins at all. It was probably due to the unrest created by invasions launched by Pravarasena I Vākātaka, and followed by Samudra Gupta. Under the next Vākātaka king, Prithivīsena I, there was further expansion of Vākātaka power resulting in a corresponding decline of Kshatrapa power, so much so that some coins of the Kshatrapa Rudrasena are, according to Scott, 'in mint condition, and, therefore, unworn,' probably showing that these coins were 'secreted and hidden away,' owing to political unrest. After Prithivīsena II, i.e. after A.D. 375 there seems to have been a recovery of Kshatrapa power under Rudrasena II and Rudrasena III and also his successor Mahākshatrapa Svāmī Simhasena who was his sister's son. This expansion of Kshatrapa power became thus a menace to the Gupta

empire and had to be dealt with by Chandra Gupta II. The Śaka king who was killed by Chandra Gupta II according to Bāṇa must have been this Simhasena.

As has been already stated, the destruction of Śaka power in western India was a long process, a war of about twenty years, from A.D. 388.

This view of Chandra Gupta's conquests in northern India by which Gupta power was consolidated and attained its acme seems to be supported by the history which may be gathered from Mehrauli Pillar inscription regarding the exploits of king Chandra who was in that case no other than Chandra Gupta II. It is also to be noted that of the nine types of copper coins attributed to Chandra Gupta II, type VIII has on its *Obv.* the legend *Śrī Chandra* followed by the suffix *Guptaḥ* on the *Rev.*, but on type IX occurs on the *Obv.* simply the name *Chandra*. This point removes an objection to the identification of the name *Chandra* with Chandra Gupta II. We may also note in this connexion that some varieties of Lion-Slayer type of coins bear the king's title Narendra-Chandra or Simha-Chandra which may be taken to indicate that the king's personal name was *Chandra*, while *Gupta* was added to it as his surname.

CHAPTER VI

KUMARA GUPTA I MAHENDRADITYA

(c. A.D. 414-455)

Date. His earliest date is Gupta year 96=A.D. 415 as stated in the Bilsad inscription (No. 10 of Fleet) found in Eta district. It refers to the reign of 'ever-extending victory' (*abhivarddhamānā-vijaya-rājya*) of the new king, 'the son of Mahādevī Dharmadevī.' An inscription on a *lingam* found at Karamadāṇḍā in the Fyzabad district and now kept at Lucknow Museum mentions the date 117 of Gupta era=A.D. 436, 'the fame of Kumāra Gupta being tested by the waters of the four oceans' (*Chaturudadhi-salilāsvādita-yaśo*), and a minister of Kumāra Gupta I whose father was also a minister of the king's father. The long Mandasor Stone inscription of Kumāra Gupta I and Bandhuvarman refers to the Mālava year 493=A.D. 436 and the time when Kumāra Gupta 'was reigning over the whole earth' (*Kumāragupte prithivīm prasāsatī*). The earth or Mother India under Kumāra Gupta I was an extensive empire. Mother India is described as having 'her swinging *mekhalā* formed by the rolling four oceans' and 'breasts by the mountains Sumeru and Kailāsa.' This means that Sumeru and Kailāsa formed the northern boundaries of the empire, the Vindhyan forests (*Vanānta*) its southern boundaries, and the seas those on the other two sides. Thus Kumāra Gupta I was at the zenith of his power and Gupta empire had its largest extent in A.D. 436.

The inscription bears another date, Mālava year 529 (*Vatsara-sateshu pañchasu viṁśat�adhikeśhu navasu chābdeshu*)=A.D. 472 which falls within the reign of the later King Pūru Gupta.

The main facts recorded by the inscription are: (1) A temple of the Sun (*dīpta-raśmi*) was constructed by silk-cloth weavers (*paṭtavāyaili*) organized as a guild (*śrenībhutaiḥ*) at the city called Daśapura (modern Mandasor, the chief town of the Mandasor district of Gwalior State in the western Malwa division of Central India) to which they emigrated from the Laṭa Vishaya (west of west Mālwa, with Navasārikā or Nausāri as one of its chief cities), in spite of the discomforts (*asukhāni*) of the journey, being attracted by the virtues of the kings of the country (*deśa-pārtthiva-guṇāpahṛitāḥ*). These local kings are mentioned as (i) Viśvavarmmā, Nṛīpa and Goptā, (ii) his son Bandhuvarmmā Nṛīpa who was then the governor (*pālayati*) of Daśapura. The construction of the Sun-temple is stated to have taken place in the

PLATE VI

COINS OF KUMĀRA GUPTA I



1. Horseman Type



2. Swordsman Type



3. Peacock Type

[From Line-Drawing by Nanda Lal Bose]

PLATE VII

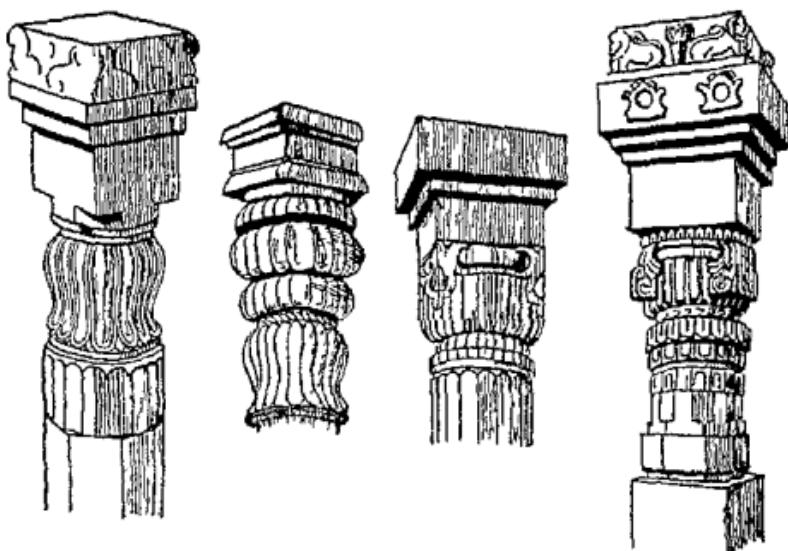
COINS OF KUMARA GUPTA I

(Continued)



4 Elephant Rider Type

CAPITALS OF GUPTA PILLARS



Capitals of Gupta Pillars of different periods from Udayagiri (c. 100 AD) Sanchi (c. 125 AD) Tigowa, and Delhi Mcheruliion Pillai of about 400 AD. The Sanchi Capital followed the design of Asoka's, the Tigowa shows a new design of *Purna Kalasa* or 'the Bowl of Plenty'

year 493 of *Mālava-Gaṇa-Sthiti*. The *Mālava* year 493=A.D. 436. The *Mālava* era is also known as *Krita* era but it was known as *Vikrama* era and connected with *Vikramāditya* about 8th century A.D. It is curious that the year 103 mentioned in the inscription of Gondopharnes on Takt-i-Bāhi Stone appears to be a year in the *Krita* (or *Krita=Kṛīta*) era from the king's known date in the first century A.D. The inscription rightly records that in A.D. 436 it was *Kumāra Gupta I* who was ruling over the Gupta empire.

(2) In the course (*samatītēna*) of a long time (*bahunā kālena*), under other local kings of this region (*anyaiścha pārthivaiḥ*), part of this temple fell into disrepair. And now (*adhunā*), the whole of this noble (*udāram*) temple of the Sun (*Bhānu-mato gṛiham*) was once again (*bhūyah*) reconstructed (*saṁskāritam*) by the same philanthropic (*udāra*) guild (*Śrenī*). And so once again the whole of this noble city (*puram alchilam udāram*) was decorated (*alaṁkṛitam*) with this best of buildings (*bhavana-vareṇa*), as the cloudless sky (*nabho vimalam*) is decorated with the Moon or god Śāringī's breast with *Kausihubha* jewel. As stated above, the reconstruction of the temple took place after a long interval from the time of its first construction in A.D. 436. The reconstruction took place in the *Mālava* year 529=A.D. 472 in the time of 'other kings' who are called *pārthivas* or local kings of this region. Thus, while the first date refers itself to the time of *Kumāra Gupta I*, and of his feudatories, the second date is later and belongs to other kings.

Another inscription, the Gangdhar inscription of Viśvavarmā (No. 17 of Fleet) bears an earlier date, *Mālava* year 480=A.D. 423. The inscription states that in the time of Viśvavarmmā, son of Naravarmmā, 'that bravest of kings ruling the earth' (*Tasmin praśāsti mahīm nrīpati-pravire*), his minister (*Sachiva*), who was 'the third eye of the king' (*Rājnas-trītyam-iva chakshuh*), caused to be built (1) a temple of Vishnu (*Vishṇoh Sthānam*) by his worthy sons (*Śrī-Vallabhaiḥ*), Vishnubhata, and Haribhata (2) a temple of the Divine Mothers full of female ghouls (*dākinī-saṁprakīrṇam*) and (3) a large well of drinking water.

Another date of *Kumāra Gupta* is the year 129=A.D. 448 given in the Mankuwar (Allahabad district) Stone Image inscription which curiously calls *Kumāra Gupta* not *Mahārājādhīrāja* but only *Mahārāja-Śrī*. It may be explained as the error of the scribe, or as indicating deterioration in the status of *Kumāra Gupta* during the later years of his reign troubled by the invasions of enemies, as alluded to in the Bhitari inscription of Skanda Gupta (Fleet No. 13). But the latter supposition is unlikely against the evidence of three inscriptions of the same time, viz., two Damodarpur Copper-plate inscriptions of the year 124=A.D. 443, 128=A.D. 447,

and the Baigram plate inscription of the same year 128. All these inscriptions show that the authority of Kumāra Gupta I as paramount sovereign was fully recognized in eastern India which was administered under the Gupta emperor by his Governors ruling over its different provinces like Pundravardhana-bhukti. At least for 4 years, G.E. 124-128, the Governor of North Bengal under Kumāra Gupta I continued to be *Uparika Chirādatta*, while *Kumārūmātya* Vetravarman ruled over Koṭivarsha as its *Vishayapati* or District Magistrate. Another inscription dated 120=A.D. 439 has been recently discovered at Kalaikuri in Bogra District in North Bengal.

The latest known date of Kumāra Gupta I occurs on an inscription on one of his silver coins and is read as G.E. 136=A.D. 455 (*JASB*, 1894, p. 175).

Family. The only queen of Kumāra Gupta I mentioned in the extant inscriptions is Anantadevī. The Bhitari Seal inscription of Kumāra Gupta III mentions Anantadevī as Mahādevī, or Chief Queen, who is also described as the mother of Mahārājādhiraja Pura Gupta. Kumāra Gupta I had another son who immediately succeeded him, viz. Skanda Gupta, as is stated in the Bihar and Bhitari Stone Pillar inscriptions (Fleet, Nos. 12 and 13). But the name of the mother of Skanda Gupta is not mentioned in the inscriptions unless it is taken to be Devakī mentioned in the Bhitari Pillar inscription. The inscription mentions Devakī as the mother of Krishna but mentions Skanda Gupta's mother as a weeping widow to whom Skanda Gupta brings the glad tidings of the victory won by him against his enemies, just as Krishna rushed to his mother Devakī after his enemies were slain. As Krishna's mother was not a widow, there is no point in bringing together in this reference the two Devakis except on the basis that Skanda Gupta's mother happened to have the same name as Krishna's mother.

According to Dr R. N. Dandekar (*History of the Guptas*, p. 102), Queen Anantadevī, mother of Pura Gupta, was a Kadamba princess. The Talgunda Pillar inscription of Kadamba king Kākusthavarman refers to his matrimonial connexion with the Guptas. Kākusthavarman and Kumāra Gupta I were contemporaries. This is shown by some Western Gaṅga records according to which Krishnavarman, the second son of Kākusthavarman, whose sister was married to the Gaṅga king Mādhava III, belonged to the period A.D. 475-500 and therefore his father must have lived earlier, c. A.D. 435-475. The Bihar Stone Pillar inscription of Skanda Gupta is supposed to mention another wife of Kumāra Gupta, the sister of some minister of his.

Budha Gupta is taken to be another son of Kumāra Gupta I. This is suggested by Yuan Chwang calling Budha Gupta a son of Śakrāditya. Śakra may be equated with Mahendra and Śakrāditya with Mahendrāditya, the title assumed by Kumāra Gupta I on his coins.

Another son of Kumāra Gupta I may be taken to be Ghaṭotkacha Gupta mentioned as Śrī Ghaṭotkacha Gupta in an inscription on a Vaiśāli seal. It may be noted that another Vaiśāli seal mentions Mahārāja Śrī Govinda Gupta as a son of Chandra Gupta II who was his Viceroy at that place. Perhaps Ghaṭotkacha Gupta who was a Prince (as indicated by the prefix Śrī added to his name) was a Viceroy under Kumāra Gupta I. A Ghaṭotkacha Gupta is also mentioned in the Tumain fragmentary inscription of Gupta year 116=A.D. 435 found at the place it calls Tumbavana, a village in the Esagarh district of Gwalior State near Eran. This inscription throws new light on Gupta history in its locality. Its line 1 refers to Samudra Gupta and eulogizes Chandra Gupta II who conquered the earth as far as the ocean. Line 2 mentions his son Kumāra Gupta I as protecting the earth as a chaste and devoted wife, showing that there was no diminution in the extent of the empire under him nor in his authority which was strengthened by his popularity. Line 3 contains the significant reference to Ghaṭotkacha Gupta as having won by his arms the great fame achieved by his ancestors. Line 4 gives the date of the inscription and also states that Kumāra Gupta was then ruling over the earth. Thus this Ghaṭotkacha Gupta of the inscription may be identified with Śrī Ghaṭotkacha Gupta of the seal, but the difficulty is that it is a far cry from Vaiśāli to Airikīṇa of which apparently Ghaṭotkacha Gupta was the provincial Governor under his father Kumāra Gupta I. Only the dates of the seal and the inscription tally. There is another piece of evidence regarding Ghaṭotkacha Gupta in a coin noticed by Allan (*Gupta Coins*, pp. liv and 149). The coin has on Obv. the legend *Ghaṭo* below (*gu*) *pta* (*h*). If these three Ghaṭotkacha Guptas are one and the same persons, it is to be assumed that his original status at Vaiśāli where he served under the Crown Prince Mahārāja Govinda Gupta as its Governor was now improved by his transfer under Kumāra Gupta I as his Governor in East Malwa (M. B. Garde in *IA*, 1920, pp. 114, 115; *EI*, XXVI, p. 117). It appears from the Mandasor record of the Mālava year 524=A.D. 467 issued by Dattabhaṭa, son of Govinda Gupta's general Väyurakshita, that he was also the Viceroy in Malwa under his brother Kumāra Gupta I (Bhandarkar's List, No. 7).

Events. We have already seen that the Gupta empire did not suffer any diminution of its extent and authority under Kumāra Gupta up to the date of the Damodarpur Copper-plate and Baigam plate inscriptions of A.D. 443 and 448. The vastness of his dominion is also reflected not merely in the wide distribution of his inscriptions but also of his coinage. For instance, the find-spots of his silver coinage with the figure of Garuḍa stamped on the Rev. indicate that he was able to retain intact his father's conquests in western India. The other class of silver coins with the Peacock Rev. points by its provenance to his hold on the central parts of the empire, the valley of the Ganges.

Allan considers that some of the coins of western India which show some variations from Kshatrapa coins were in circulation in districts outside Kshatrapa dominion. Similarly, there is another class of silver coins which are more allied to the coins of Traikūṭaka dynasty and were probably in circulation in southern Gujarat. And, again, there is a numerous series of silver-plated coins with a copper core found only around the site of ancient Valabhī, where, accordingly, they were in circulation. It may also be noted that the other find-spots of the coins of Kumāra Gupta I in western India are Ahmedabad, Satara, the States of Bhawanagar and Nawanagar, and Ellichpur. These western issues were carried far and wide by merchants, as they have been most commonly found at places like Benares, Ajodhya, Muttra, Kanouj, Hamirpur, Saharanpur, Burīya on the Jumna (Allan, p. cxxx).

It may be thus surmised on the basis of all this epigraphic and numismatic evidence that Kumāra Gupta I may be credited not merely with the negative and static work of maintaining in toto his imperial inheritance but also with some positive and dynamic exploits in adding to the extent of that inheritance by some new conquests and records. But the fact of these conquests achieved by him is indicated by his issue of the significant Aśvamedha type of gold coinage bearing on Obv. the legend *Jayati divāṁ Kumārah* (Kumāra conquers heaven) and, on Rev. *Śrī Aśvamedhamahendrah*. The celebration of horse-sacrifice is a sure proof of some considerable conquests achieved by the king.

If the legends on coins are any indications of history, the power and glory of the Gupta empire seem to be at their highest under Kumāra Gupta I. We may instance the following legends: (1) *Vijitāvanir avanipatih*, 'the Lord of the earth who has conquered the earth'; (2) *Mahātalam jayati*, 'who conquers the whole earth'; (3) *Kshitipatirajito Vijayi Mahendrasimha divāṁ jayati*, 'the Lord of the earth, the unconquered conqueror, Mahendrasimha, conquers heaven'; (4) *Sākshādiva Narasimha*

Sin̄ha-Mahendro, 'like another Narasimha *avatāra* or incarnation of Vishṇu is *Sin̄ha-Mahendra*', (5) *Yudhi Sin̄ha-Vikramah*, 'with the valour of a lion in war'; (6) *Vyāghrabala-parākrama*, 'possessed of the strength and prowess of the tiger'; (7) *Guptakula-Vyomaśāśi*, 'the Moon in the firmament of the Gupta dynasty'; and (8) *Gupta-Kulāmalachandro*, 'the Moon without spots in the Gupta dynasty'. Some of these legends which endow Kumāra Gupta I with some singular epithets describing him as the glory of the Gupta family upon which he shed lustre like the Moon, attributing to him the invincible valour of both the lion and the tiger, and comparing him to that embodiment of supreme power, Vishṇu as Narasiṁha, must have been inspired by an adequate record of military achievements.

But this Moon among the Guptas seems to have suffered an eclipse in later years. There was a set-back in Gupta imperial history, as is indicated in an inscription belonging to the reign of his son and successor, Skanda Gupta, the Bhitari Stone Pillar inscription. The inscription refers to 'enemies prepared for conquests' (*svabhīmata-vijigīshā-pradyotānām pareshām*) ; the fortune of the family (*kula Lakṣmī*) rendered unsteady (*vichalita*), to the efforts of the Crown Prince Skanda Gupta towards making it firm and steady (*sthambhanāya udyatena*) ; to Skanda Gupta being reduced to such straits in making these efforts for the restoration of the fallen fortunes of the family that he had to spend a whole night sleeping on bare earth in the battle-field. The task of this restoration was not an easy one for him. The enemies of the empire for a time succeeded in overwhelming its fortunes (*viplutām vāṁśa-Lakṣmīm*). These enemies are specified as *Pushyanitras* who had their resources of man-power and wealth fully mobilized (*samudita-bala-koshān*) to try conclusions with the Gupta empire whose yoke they were preparing to throw off as its feudatories. Skanda Gupta, as Crown Prince, was given the necessary training (*sāmvidhānopadeśa*) to be applied for subduing these enemies (*pareshām pranīhite*). These *Pushyanitras* may be identified with those who are associated in the *Vishnu Purāṇa* with the allied peoples called *Patumitras*, *Durmitras*, and others of the region known as Mekala of the Narmadā valley.

It may be noted that Mekala supplies a point of contact between Gupta and Vākāṭaka history. In the Balghat copper-plates of the Vākāṭaka king Prithivīshēna II, the sovereignty of his father Narendrasena (A.D. 435-470) is stated to have embraced Kosala, Mekala, and Malwa. Narendrasena appears as the paramount sovereign of the entire Vindhyan region including the Berar-Maratha Country, Konkan, Kuntala, Western Malwa, Gujarat,

(3) 1 *dīnāra* for provision out of the interest of the fund for permanent lighting of lamps before the images of the Buddha. These gifts were made by *Upāsikā* Harisvāminī, wife of Sanasiddha, for the sake of her parents (probably out of her *Strī-dhana*) to the *Ārya Saṅgha* of Kākanādabotā—Śrī-Mahāvihāra who were to hold them as permanent trust-fund (*akshaya-nīvī*), keeping its corpus intact and spending only the income of the endowments in aid of its beneficiaries (Fleet, No. 62).

The Karmadāṇḍā Stone Liṅga inscription of the year 117=A.D. 436 invokes Mahādeva and records the gift made by a Minister of Kumāra Gupta I, Pṛithivisheṇa by name, for the worship, with proper and righteous offerings, of Pṛithiviśvara (Mahādeva), probably the *liṅga* on which the inscription is incised. The genealogy of Pṛithivisheṇa is interesting from the social point of view. He belonged to a Brāhmaṇa family, the son of Chandra Gupta's *Kumārāmātya* Śikharasvāmin, who was the son of Vishnupālitabhaṭṭa, the son of Kuramārvavyabhaṭṭa, of the Chhāndogas, whose *gotras* were Aśva and Vājin. The donees also are stated to have been Brāhmaṇas from Ayodhyā, who were living in the vicinity of Mahādeva Śaileśvara, belonged to various *gotrus* and *charaṇas*, and were proficient in *tapa* and *svādhyāya*, ascetic practices and Vedic study, in *Mantra*, *Sūtra*, *Bhāṣya*, and *Pravachana*. There is also a reference to the festival called *Devadronī*, a procession of images (of Śiva) or idols.

The construction of a temple for worship of the Sun is the subject of the Mandasor inscription already noticed.

The Udayagiri Cave inscription of the year 106=A.D. 425 'in the prosperous reign of the best of Gupta kings' refers to the construction of an image (*ākṛiti*) of Jina-vara Pārśva at the mouth of a cave (*guhā-mukha*) by Śaṅkara who hailed from a region of the north like Uttarakuru (Fleet, No. 61).

Another inscription records the installation of a Jaina image at Mathurā in the year 113=A.D. 432 (EI, II. 210).

Among charitable endowments may be mentioned that of a *Sātra* (alms-house) with 10 *dīnāras* and another with 3 *dīnāras* at Gadhwa (No. 8 of Fleet).

Another Gadhwa inscription (Fleet, No. 9) refers to a gift of 12 *dīnāras* for the perpetual maintenance of a charitable hall or alms-house (*sadā-sattra*).

We have already seen how the Gaṅgādhāra inscription refers to the construction of temples of Vishnu, Śakti (the Divine Mother), and also the construction of a large well of drinking water. This inscription shows how in the same family worship was offered equally to the two seemingly opposed cults of Vaishnavism and

The Bilsad inscription refers to the construction of a gateway with a flight of steps (*pratoli*) at the temple of god Svāmī-Mahāsena.

Administration. The empire is called *Prithivi* (Mandasor inscription). The emperor is given the titles of *Parama-daivata*, *Parāmā-bhaṭṭāraka*, and *Mahārājādhīrāja* (as in Damodarpur Copper-plates). Below the emperor was the feudatory or the local king called severally *Nṛipa*, *Nṛipati*, *Pārthiva* or *Goptā* (Mandasor inscription). The local kingdom was called a *Deśa*, e.g., *Deśapārthiva* (*Ib.*).

The empire was divided for administrative purposes into Provinces. A Province was called a *Bhukti*. A Province was subdivided into Districts called *Vishayas*. Under Kumāra Gupta I, Pūṇdravardhāna-bhukti looms large in several inscriptions. These show that for 4 years, G.E. 124-128=A.D. 443-447, this *Bhukti* was ruled by Governor Chirātadatta. The title of provincial Governor was *Uparika-Mahārājā*. Under him was *Vishayapati* or the District Magistrate. Thus Vetravarmā was the *Vishayapati* of Koṭivarsha. The term *Adhishṭhāna* was applied to the headquarters of the District. The District Office was called *Vishayādhikarāṇa* (Damodarpur Copper-plates, 1 and 2). The Dhānāidaha (Rajshahi district) grant of year 128 mentions another District or *Vishaya* called Khāḍā (ṭā) pāra which might have been also a *Vishaya* of Pūṇdravardhana-bhukti, but the name of the *Bhukti* cannot be clearly traced. The Baigram Charter of year 128=A.D. 447 was issued from a District Office, *Vishayādhikarāṇa*, located at the town called Pañchanagarī. The District Officer is also named. He was Kulavṛiddhi, and had the title *Kumārāmātya*. The Mandasor inscription gives a glowing account of the prosperity of a District of Western India, viz., Lāṭā-Vishaya. A District had its Sub-division called *Vīthi*. The officer in charge of the Sub-division is called *Āyuktaka* in the Kalai kuri inscription.

We have already seen that some of the Princes served as provincial Governors. Prince Govinda Gupta was the Governor of Tira-bhukti under Chandra Gupta II, while Prince Ghaṭotkacha Gupta was Governor of Airikīṇa-pradeśa (another term for Province). Earlier, he perhaps served under Prince Govinda Gupta in a high and responsible office so as to issue seals in his name. Both his seals and those of Govinda Gupta were found together at Vaiśālī (Basarh), as already stated.

The Baigram Charter indicates an interesting administrative practice. The *Vishayapati* Kulavṛiddhi is mentioned as directly paying his homage to the emperor, as indicated by the expression *Bhaṭṭāraka-pādānudhyāta*, and not tendering that homage to his

prescribed procedure. Ordinarily, land could not be transferred or alienated without the permission of government. Its tenure was regulated by what is called *Nīvī-dharma* or *Apradākshaya-Nīvī*. *Pradā* means gift and so *Apradā* means land that is not settled away or transferable. The *Nīvī-dharma* meant that the *nīvī* or principal or *mūla-dhana* was to be kept intact as *akshaya-nīvī*, while its interest alone could be spent on the purposes of the endowment. When the State sanctioned the grant of land, it was on the basis of *Nīvī-dharma*, i.e., the condition that the public purpose, charitable or religious, for which the grant was sanctioned was to be permanently promoted out of the income from the land granted, so that the land could not be transferred or alienated in any way for profit and should not change hands as private property. Thus sale or transfer of land was subject to sanction of government. That sanction was given on the report of its officers called *Pustapālas*, the Record-Keepers, to whom the petition for purchase of land had to be submitted in the first instance (*etat vijñāpyam upalabhyā*). The Record-Keepers, who generally formed a body of three, placed the matter before (1) the elders of the village concerned, who were called *Mahattaras*; (2) the officers of the village called *Aṣṭakulādhikarāṇas*, i.e., officers in charge of groups of eight households; (3) officers called *Grāmikas* or village chiefs; and (4) representative householders (*Kutumbinah*). These, in their turn, notified the petition (*vijñāpayati*) to the leading Brāhmaṇas, the prominent citizens, and householders of the village. The land in question was then inspected (*pratyavekshya*) by the said *Mahattaras* and other officers (*Mahattarādyadhikarāṇa*) and householders, and finally referred to the *Pustapāla* for report. Sale was sanctioned if the *Pustapāla* reported to the following effect: (1) 'Land may thus be given' (*evam dīyatām*); or (2) 'The application is a proper one (*yuktam*)'. This is a case which conforms to the customary rule of sale (*vikrayamaryādā-prasāṅgah*)'. The petitioner had to state in his petition the conditions on which the land is transferred, viz., (1) that it was according to *Nīvī-dharma* by which it was assured that the land thus transferred was to be a permanent gift for the purposes stated, such as 'facilities for performing agnihotra rites' (*agnihotropayogāya*), or 'for instituting the pañchamahāyajñas' (*pañchamahāyajñapravartanāya*); (2) that the land was 'khila, as yet unploughed, and not already given to anyone' (*aprādā-prahata-khila-kṣhetra*) and free of revenue (*samudayabāhyāprada-khila kṣhetra*); (3) that the price to be paid was according to the rate prevailing in the village (*grāmānukrama-vikraya-maryādā*). Lastly, the transfer was effected by suspending the condition as to non-transferability.

(*anuvṛitta-apradākshaya-nīvī*). At the concluding stage of the transaction, the *Mahattaras* and others were empowered to take measurement of the land by 8×9 reeds and then separate it from other plots (*apaviñchhya*). The sale price of land is also indicated. It was at the rate of 3 *dīvāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa*. The word *kulya* may be connected with *kula* which, according to Kullūka (on Manu VII, 119), means that amount of land which can be ploughed by two ploughs. *Vāpa* means the area which is sown. According to Sanskrit lexicons, 1 *kulya*=8 *dronas*. In Damodarpur Copper-plate No. 2, the land bought was 5 *dronas*= $\frac{5}{3}$ *kulyavāpa*, 1 *kulyavāpa* being=8 *drona-vāpas*. [Dhānāidaha Copper-plate inscription of the year 113 (EI, XVII, p. 345); Damodarpur Copper-plate inscriptions, No. 1 of year 124; No. 2 of year 129; and some data cited for comparison from No. 3 undated (EI, XV, pp. 113 f)].

An inscription on a Copper-plate of Gupta year 120=A.D. 439 and thus belonging to the reign of Kumāra Gupta I has been recently discovered at a village called Kalaikuri in Bogra District of North Bengal which has contributed so much to Gupta History by its other inscriptions found in the Bogra, Rajshahi, and Dinajpur Districts such as the five Damodarpur inscriptions and those of Baigram, Paharpur, or Dhānāidaha. The inscription has been edited and published by Dr. D. C. Sircar (I.H.Q., XIX). It is noteworthy for some of its concrete touches and details and new data of local administration. It mentions the city of Pundravardhana (identified with modern Mahāsthān) as the capital of the *Bhukti* or Province of that name. Śringavera is identified with modern Singra Police station in the Natore Sub-division of Rajshahi district. The Record also mentions the individual names of all the officers and parties concerned in its transaction, names of Kulikas, Kāyasthas, *Pustapālas*, the *Vīthi-Mahattaras*, and also of the *Kuṭumbins* who are quite numerous. The three Brahmin beneficiaries are also named and described as being proficient in the four Vedas and belonging to the Vājasaneyā-Charana.

The inscription mentions the usual conditions for the validity of an application for land, viz. (1) that the land applied for must be fallow and not settled so that its transfer was not subject to compensation payable to the dispossessed proprietor (*apratikara*); (2) that it should be given in perpetuity and remain as *Aksayana-nīvī*; (3) that it should be given for a public or religious purpose (such as performance of the five daily sacrifices in the present case); and (4) that it be paid for at the customary rate of the locality (*maryādā*). The Application is then referred, as usual, to the *Pustapālas* for report. In the present case, they reported that it was in order, in accordance with (*anuvṛitta*) the customs of the

Vithī, and did not militate in any way against the interests of the State (*Nāsti virodhah kaśchit*).

The inscription also shows that it was not always possible to find the required land situated in one area. In the present case, the application was for 9 *kulyavāpas* of land, out of which eight had to be found out of 3 villages and the remaining one in a fourth village. Even of the strips of land situated in the same village, their revenues (*prāveśya*) were payable to different owners or landlords. These facts indicate that there was considerable progress achieved in these parts of rural Bengal in intensive cultivation and farming coupled with the creation of small holdings under the laws of inheritance leading to their fragmentation.

Another interesting inscription to be noted in this connexion is the Baigram (Bogra district) Copper-plate inscription dated Gupta year 128=A.D. 447-48 and thus belonging to the time of Kumāra Gupta I. The emperor is not named but is referred to in the expression *Bhṛṭārakapāda*.

The inscription gives some interesting administrative data, some of which are repeated in the Damodarpur inscriptions discussed above. The repetition is useful as pointing to established administrative traditions, practices and institutions.

Two householders of the locality (*vāstavya-kutumbī*) named Bhoyila and Bhāskara, brothers, wanted to make a gift of land to the temple (*Devakula*) of Govindasvāmī which was founded by their father but was poorly endowed (*alpa-vrittika*). They wanted to create provision for repair (*pratisamkāra*) of the breaches (*khaṇḍa*) and cracks (*phuṭṭa=sphoṭa*) of the temple and also for supply of requisites of worship such as scents (*gandha*), incense (*dhūpa*), light (*dīpa*) and flowers. They apply for land to the district officer named Kulavṛiddhi and described as *Kumārāmātya*, as already noticed. The district office is called *Vishayādhikarāṇa* and is located at Pañchanagarī which was apparently the headquarters of the district.

The application was made for purchase of 3 *kulyavāpas* of *khila* (fallow) land which was (1) not paying any rent or revenue to the State (*samudayabāhya*), (2) devoid of vegetation (*astamba*) and hence uncultivated waste, and (3) not liable for paying compensation to any dispossessed proprietor (*akiñchitpratikara=apratikara*). In addition, Bhoyila applied for 1 *droṇavāpa* of *sthala-vāstu* or homestead land which he required for the construction of *talavāṭaka*, trenches, and garden. Bhāskara also applied for the same. Thus these lands were unsettled government lands.

As shown in the Damodarpur inscriptions, the first stage in the transaction is the report, on the application, of the government

Record-Keepers (*Pustapalas*) who were two in this case. They recommended the sale of government lands to private persons on the following grounds:

- (1) that the lands are *astamba* (devoid of vegetation) and *khila* (fallow);
- (2) that they are incapable of yielding revenue to the king (*samudaya-bāhya*);
- (3) that there can be no objection to such sale on the ground of any financial loss to the king (*na kaśchidrājārthavirodha*) from sale of lands which did not yield any revenue (*apratikara*);
- (4) that there is, on the contrary, some material gain (*upachaya*) to accrue to the king from its sale, as well as spiritual gain in the shape of *Dharma*;
- (5) that they are located in areas which will not affect the cultivation of the settled lands (*svakarshayāvirodhīsthāne*).

Thus the sale is approved and effected on the basis of the prevailing price being paid. The price paid was 6 *dīnāras* for 3 *kulyavāpas* of *khila* land and 8 silver coins (*rūpakas*) for 2 *dronavāpas* of *vāstu* land. These prices show that, while the rate of fallow land was 2 *dīnāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa*, that for a dwelling site was 4 silver coins for 1 *dronavāpa*. Taking the area of 1 *kulyavāpa*=8 *dronavāpas*, 1 *dronavāpa* of *vāstu* land=½ of *kulyavāpa*=4 *rūpkas* in value. If we assume the same rate for *khila* and *vāstu* land, 1 *dīnāra*=16 *rūpkas* on the basis that 1 *kulyavāpa* of *khila* land is valued at 2 *dīnāras*. But the assumption that the price of both the *khila* and *vāstu* land is the same is not tenable. While *khila* land is sold in larger quantities on the basis of *kulyavāpa* as a unit, building sites are sold on the basis of a smaller unit of land viz., *dronavāpa*, because a building site is more valuable and costly than fallow land and is required in smaller quantity. It is fortunate that a proof of this difference in the rates of fallow and building land is given in one of the Damodarpur Copper-plate inscriptions of the time of Budha Gupta stating that 1 *kulyavāpa* of *vāstu* land=3 *dīnāras* as against 2 *dīnāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa* of *khila* land, as stated in this inscription.

Coinage. As has been already stated, Kumāra Gupta I is noted for the large number of his coins and the variety of their types, pointing to the vast extent of the territories within which the various types of coins were in circulation.

Kumāra Gupta issued the following types of coins: (1) Archer, (2) Swordsman, (3) Aśvamedha, (4) Horseman, (5) Lion-slayer, (6) Tiger-slayer, (7) Peacock, (8) Pratāpa, (9) Elephant-rider.

Archer type. It has varieties which are varieties of its legends. The following legends appear on their *Obv*: (1) *Vijitāvanira-*

vanipatiḥ Kumāragupto divam jayati; (2). *Jayati mahītalām* on r. and ending with (*Kumāragu*) *ptaḥ* on l.; (3) *Jayati mahītalām* on r. with (*Ku*) *māragupta* on l.; (4) *Parama-rājādhīrāja-Śrī-Kumāraguptah*; (5) *Kumāra* and *Mahārājādhīrāja Śrī-Kumāraguptah*; (6) *Guneśo mahītalām jayati Kumārah*.

The Rev. bears the single legend *Śrī-Mahendraḥ*.

Swordsman type. This type is an innovation of Kumāra Gupta. The Obv. shows 'king standing l., nimbate, wearing waist-cloth and jewellery, casting incense with r. hand on altar on l., while l. hand rests on hilt of sword at his side; Garuḍa standard on l'. The king's dress does not show the Kushān features noticeable on the Archer type.

The Rev. shows 'Goddess (Lakshmi), nimbate, seated facing on lotus, holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and lotus in l., which rests on hip.' The Garuḍa, as usual, is linked with Lakshmi on Rev.

The legend on Obv. is *Gām avajitya sucharitaiḥ Kumāragupto divam jayati* and that on Rev. is *Śrī-Kumāraguptah*.

Asvamedha type. Its Obv. shows 'Horse standing r., wearing breast band and saddle, before sacrificial pole (*yūpa*) on altar, the pennons from which fly over its back.' On Samudra Gupta's type, the horse is not saddled. The Rev. represents 'Queen (Mahishī Anantadevi) standing l., nimbate, holding chowrie over r. shoulder and uncertain object in l. hand, wearing ear-rings, necklace, armlets, and anklets. On l. is a sacrificial spear bound with fillets.'

The Obv. bears the legend *Jayati divam Kumārah* and, between legs of horse, *śvamedha*. On one specimen the legend reads: *Jayatadava Kumāra=Jayati divam Kumāraguptoyam*. On the Rev. is the legend *Śrī Aśvamedhamahendraḥ*.

The figure of Queen on Rev. appears as a religious necessity. The legend *Jayati divam Kumārah* indicates that by his conquest of heaven the king achieves the status of god Indra or Mahendra and assumes the appropriate new title, *Śrī-Aśvamedha-Mahendraḥ*.

Horseman type. This type shows six varieties in their legends. The Obv. shows the standard figure of 'King riding to r. on fully caparisoned horse,' and the Rev. 'Goddess (Lakshmi) seated to l. on wicker stool, holding lotus with long stalk and leaves in outstretched r. hand, while l. rests by her side.' There is a variety showing the king 'wearing long sash, the ends of which fly behind' and Goddess 'offering fruit to peacock.' Another variety shows very distinctly Goddess 'with r. hand feeding peacock from bunch of fruit.' The Goddess is to be identified as *Durgā*, the Goddess of War, feeding Her Vāhana Mayūra, on the basis of a passage in *Śri-Chandī* [Uttara-Charitra, VIII. 17] which is a part

of Mārkaṇḍeya Purāna. The passage describes Goddess Kaumāri Ambikā as *Mayūra-Vara-Vāhanā* and *Guharūpiṇī* (resembling Kārtikeya in appearance) like the Brahmāni on *Hamsa* and Māhesvarī on *Vṛisha*. Another passage [XI, 15] describes the Goddess as surrounded by peacocks and calls Her *Nārāyanī*.

The type is marked by the following variety of legends on Obv.: (1) *Pṛithivītalaṁ divam jayatyajitah*, (2) *Kshitipatirajito vijayī Mahendrasimho divam jayati*, (3) *Kshitipatirajito vijayī Kumāragupto divam jayati*, (4) *Guptakulavyomaśāśi jayatyajeyo-jita Mahendraḥ*, (5) *Guptakulāmala-chandro Mahendrakarmājito jayati*. The legend on Rev. is uniformly *Ajitamahendraḥ*.

Lion-slayer type. Its Obv. shows 'King standing r., wearing waist-cloth with sash floating behind and jewellery, shooting lion, which falls backward on r. from leap, with bow in l. hand, r. drawn behind head.' The Rev. shows 'Goddess nimbate, seated facing on lion couchant r., holding fillet in outstretched r. hand and lotus in l. hand or lotus only.' The goddess, as usual, is Durgā *Sinhabhāvanā*.

Varieties of this type are mainly those of legends which are : (1) *Sūkshād iva (Narasimha) Simha-Mahendro jayatyaniśam*, 'Like God Narasimha in flesh and blood, King Simha-Mahendra is ever-victorious : ' (2) *Kshitipatirajitamahendraḥ-Kumāragupto divam jayati*: (3) *Kumāragupto vijayī Simha-Mahendro divam jayati*; (4) *Kumāragupto yudhi Simha-vikkramah*.

The legend on the Rev. is *Śrī-Mahendrasimhaḥ* or *Simha-muhendrah*.

Tiger-slayer type. Its Obv. shows 'King to l., wearing waist-cloth, jewellery, and head-dress, shooting tiger which falls backwards on l., with bow held in r. hand, l. hand drawing string of bow; his r. foot tramples on tiger; crescent-topped standard bound with fillet on l.' On Rev. is shown 'Goddess standing l. in lotus plant (?), holding lotus with long stalk behind her in l. hand and feeding peacock with fruit in r. hand.'

The legend on Obv. is *Śrīmān Vyāghrabalaparākramah* and on Rev. *Kumāraguptodhirāja*.

The goddess feeding peacock is to be taken as goddess Durgā, as explained above. The peacock introduced on coinage for the first time directly suggests the regular Peacock type of coinage.

Peacock type. The Obv. shows 'King, nimbate, standing l., wearing waist-cloth with long sashes and jewellery, feeding peacock from bunch of fruit held in r. hand, l. hand behind him.' The Rev. shows 'Kārtikeya, nimbate, three-quarters to l., riding on his peacock Paravāṇī, holding spear in l. hand over shoulder (*Śakti-*

dhara), with r. hand sprinkling incense on altar on r. (?); the peacock on a kind of platform.'

The legend on *Obv.* is *Jayati svabhūmau gunarāśi*, followed by five more characters on r., and ends *Mahendra-Kumārah* on l. The legend on *Rev.* is *Mahendra-Kumārah*.

Pratapa type. The *Obv.* shows 'Male figure, wearing long loose robe, with arms on breast in (*jñānamudrā* attitude) standing facing; on his l. female figure to r., wearing long loose robe and helmet, with shield on l. arm, and holding out r. hand (closely resembling Minerva); on his r. a female figure wearing long loose robe, standing l., holding out r. hand and resting l. on hip; the two latter appear to be addressing the central figure; Garuḍa standard behind central figure.' The *Rev.* shows 'Goddess seated facing on lotus, holding lotus in uplifted r. hand and resting l. on knee.'

The legend on *Obv.* is *Kumāraguptah* on either side of the central figure. There is a long inscription on the margin, of which only the lower parts of the letters remain on the plan. On the *Rev.* is the legend *Śrī-Pratāpah* after which the type is named. This title may be taken to indicate restoration of his *pratāpa* or power by the victories of his Crown-Prince, Skanda Gupta, over the Hūṇas and the Mlechchha peoples.

The *Obv.* type is unique. 'It seems to be restruck on another, perhaps non-Indian coin. The central figure is Indian in style, while the two others are quite foreign.' These probably came from the conquered foreign peoples. Kings by tradition had female-attendants in their menial service.

Elephant-rider type. The *Obv.* shows 'King holding goad in r. hand, seated on elephant which advances l.; behind him is seated an attendant holding *chhatra* over him.' The *Rev.* shows 'Lakshmī standing facing on lotus flower, grasping stalk of lotus growing beside her in her r. hand and holding lotus flower in l. arm.' There is no clue to connect this coinage with Kumāra Gupta. The elephant is associated with Lakshmī on whose head it pours water according to tradition.

Silver Coins. It is to be recalled that the first Gupta silver coinage was inaugurated by Chandra Gupta II as the result of his conquests of the western Kshatrapa territories in which he had to keep in circulation the old familiar coins of the displaced rulers, with some modifications indicative of the new regime. But this conquest took place in the later period of his reign and so his silver issues are not known for their number or variety. His son, Kumāra Gupta I, however, had a longer control of these territories and more opportunities for issuing his silver coins in greater abundance and variety.

They fall broadly under four classes with some varieties in each.

Class I most closely resembles the coins of Chandra Gupta II and may be regarded as their immediate successors whose features they continue such as the Kshatrapa bust on the obverse, traces of *varshe* and corrupt Greek letters and well-executed Garuda on reverse with 7 stars above it, and also the same legend : *Paramabhaṭṭagavata Mahārājādhīrūja-Śrī-Kumāragupta-Mahendrādityah*.

It is to be noted that even Skanda Gupta also struck coins of this type, proving that they belonged to a particular locality in western India, perhaps Surāshṭra, where Chandra Gupta II first had to strike these coins.

Class II does not copy so closely the features of the Kshatrapa coins. It omits the Greek letters on the obverse on which the bust also is nominally kept up, as well as the figure of Garuda on reverse which drops the seven fillets. Thus these coins belonged to a locality in western India where Kshatrapa coins were not so known.

Class III, however, returns to Kshatrapa features, carefully executed bust and Greek letters on obverse, but rudely treated Garuda, which is all body and no neck but with prominent wings, on Rev. Their small thick fabric points to their similarity to the coins of the Traikūṭaka dynasty meant for southern Gujarat.

The legend on Class II is *Paramabhāṭṭagavata-Rājādhīrūja-Śrī-Kumāragupta-Mahendrādityah*, but on some specimens the first word is *Bhāṭṭagavata* and not *Paramabhāṭṭagavata*.

The legend on Class III is *Paramabhāṭṭagavata-Mahārājādhīrūja-Śrī Kumāragupta-Mahendrādityah*.

The first three classes of silver coins were meant for circulation in the western Provinces.

Class IV comprises silver coinage which was introduced by Kumāra Gupta I for the first time to the central parts of the Gupta empire, in the Ganges valley. As it is far removed from western India, it also eliminates most of the Kshatrapa features. For instance, the bust on the obverse shows more of portraiture. Greek letters are replaced by a date in Brāhmī. On the reverse, again, the degraded Garuda is discarded in favour of a peacock standing facing with outspread wings and tail. The peacock here appears as the vehicle (*Paravāṇi*) of god Kārtikeya who is also called Kumāra, of whom Kumāra Gupta was a devotee, as his father was a devotee of Vishnu.

These coins also discard the *Vaishṇava* legends and bear a legend inspired by the military spirit: *vijitāvanīravani patih Kumāragupto divam jayati*.

The Obverse bears in numerals the date $100+20+4=$ Gupta year 124=A.D. 443. Other specimens of this variety bear the dates 118, 119 and 122 of the Gupta year (D. C. Sircar, *Select Inscriptions* p. 208).

Class V comprises coins which are silver-plated and have a core of copper, showing debased issue of the silver coins called for by financial stringency. These coins have been found only in a particular locality, though in large numbers, round the ancient city of Valabhī.

Their *Obv.* shows head r. with traces of Greek letters, and the *Rev.* Garuḍa crudely executed.

The legend is *Paramabhāgavata-Rājādhīrāja-Śrī-Kumāragupta-Mahendradityah.*

Copper Coins. Only two specimens of the copper coins of Kumāra Gupta I are known so far, and they present two types. Type I shows on *Obv.* king standing l. wearing waist-cloth and jewellery, l. hand on hip, apparently throwing incense on altar with r. hand. The *Rev.* shows Garuḍa with outstretched wings standing facing and the legend *Kumāraguptah.*

The Type II specimen shows on *Obv.* an altar with the legend *Śrī-Ku* below it. Its *Rev.* shows goddess (Lakshmi) seated on lion couchant r., facing, holding cornucopia in l. arm., and lotus in r. hand.

CHAPTER VII

SKANDA GUPTA VIKRAMADITYA

(c. A.D. 455-467)

Dates. The date A.D. 455 for Skanda Gupta's accession to sovereignty may be taken from the fact that he was the immediate successor of his father Kumāra Gupta I on the Gupta throne. This fact we know from the definite statement contained in the Bhitari Stone Pillar inscription of Skanda Gupta to the effect that he succeeded him as his son (*suta*) on the ground of both his fidelity to his father ('adhering to the feet of his father like the bee to the lotus'), and his superior military qualifications as 'the only hero of the Gupta family' (*Guptavamśaikavīrah*) who had even as Crown-Prince, as we shall see, to fight his father's battles against the many enemies of the Gupta empire and had to continue that fight after he became emperor. Thus his succession to his father's throne was immediate and did not permit any interval or delay. The earliest inscription of Skanda Gupta, that of Junāgadh Rock, also furnishes three dates of his reign, the years 136, 137 and 138. This inscription also shows that the Gupta hold on Surāshṭra and Kathiawar was quite strong in the time of Skanda Gupta, showing also that he was the immediate successor of his father. The next dated inscription of his reign is on the Kahaum Stone Pillar inscription of the year 141=A.D. 460, found in a village in the Gorakhpur district. The third dated inscription of his reign is that of the copper-plate found at Indrapura in the *Vishaya* or Province of Antaravedī. It bears the date 146=A.D. 465. The last dated inscription of his reign is the Gadhwa Stone inscription (Fleet No. 66) of the year 148=A.D. 467, which does not mention that it was issued in the reign of Skanda Gupta, but it may be taken as proved from the fact that the exact words used in the Indor Copper-plate inscription in relation to the reign of Skanda Gupta are also used here (*pravardhamānavijaya-rājya*). In this connexion, mention may also be made of another inscription found at Kosam (Kauśāmbī) on the pedestal of a sculpture showing Śiva and Pārvatī standing, and bearing the date 139 which falls within the chronological limits of Skanda Gupta's reign. It is stated to have been issued by Mahārāja Bhīmavarman who may be taken to have been a local chief owning allegiance to Skanda Gupta, Mahārājādhirāja, as the paramount sovereign.

PLATE VIII
COINS OF SKANDA GUPTA



1. Bow and Arrow Type



2. King and Lakshmi Type



3. Silver Coin

Lastly, his silver coins also bear dates which have been read by Vincent Smith as 144, 145 and 148=A.D. 467 (IA. 1902 f. 266). Thus his reign may be dated A.D. 455-467.

Succession. The epigraphic evidence as to succession has been already mentioned above. We may add to it the evidence of the Junagadh Rock inscription stating that Lakshmi, the Goddess of Fortune, 'after examining by turns with due deliberation and seriously reflecting on the roots of all his virtues and foibles, fixed Her choice upon him and rejected all other sons of the sovereign.' This shows that, in accordance with the previous practice, the succession to the Gupta throne was regulated by merit rather than birth, the father choosing the best of his sons to succeed him. The epigraphic evidence is corroborated by a piece of literary evidence indicated in a verse contained in the work *Ārya-Mañju-Śrī-Mūlakalpa* giving the following succession list of kings, viz., Samudra, Vikrama, Mahendra, and Devarāja, corresponding to the kings Samudra Gupta, Chandra Gupta II Vikramāditya, Kumāra Gupta Mahendrāditya, and Skanda Gupta. Skanda Gupta is described in this passage as *sakāñādyā*, i.e., as one whose name begins with 'sa', but is also given a new name not mentioned in the inscriptions, viz., the name Devarāja. As we know, the name Devarāja was also assumed by his grandfather Chandra Gupta II whose title Vikramāditya is also assumed by Skanda Gupta. It may be further noted that Devarāja is the name of god Indra whose other name, Mahendra, is assumed by his father, Kumāra Gupta I. The comparison of these Gupta kings to Indra is first made in the case of Samudra Gupta whom the Allahabad Pillar inscription describes as the equal of Indra among other gods, while the Kahaum Stone inscription of A.D. 460 describes Skanda Gupta himself as resembling god Śakra (*Śakropama*). It is no wonder that Kumāra Gupta, the father of Śakropama Skanda Gupta is called *Śakrāditya*, on the basis of this epigraphic tradition, instead of the numismatic designation of *Mahendrāditya*, by Yuan-Chwang.

History. There is an important document for the history of Skanda Gupta's reign, the Bhitarī inscription (Fleet No. 13). This inscription records the career of Skanda Gupta both as Crown Prince and as king.

As Crown Prince, he was deputed as 'the sole hero of the Gupta dynasty (*guptavamśaikavīrah*) to deal with the enemies bent on conquest (*vijigishā-prodyatānam pareshām*), the Pushyamitras, who had gathered all their strength and resources (*samuditabala koshān*) whom he subdued (*jitvā*) and was thus trying (*udyatena*) to reinstate the Goddess of Fortune of his dynasty shaken by them (*vichalita kula-Lakshmī*).

As king, after his father had died (*pitari divamupete*), when Gupta fortune was overthrown (*viplutām*), he restored it by his own conquests which he reported to his mother who listened with tears of joy in her eyes, as Kṛishṇa reported his victories to his mother Devakī.

Besides restoring the former Gupta power, he increased it by fresh conquests of the earth and showed mercy to the vanquished in distress (*avanīm vijitvā* and *jiteshvārteshu kritvā dayām*).

He shook the earth (*dharā kampitā*) in subduing the mighty Hūṇas with whom he came into close conflict (*Hūṇairyyasya samāgatasya samare*).

His history is also related in another inscription, Junāgadhi Rock inscription of A.D. 455 (Fleet No. 14) which gives it as follows. He set against the hostile kings who were like "so many serpents, lifting up their hoods in pride and arrogance, the authority of his local representatives like so many Garudas" (*narapatibhujagānām mānadarpotphāṇānām pratikṛiti Garudājñānām nirvisho chāvakartā*). "When his father had died (*pitari surasakhitvai prāptavati*) he, by his own prowess (*ātmaśaktvā*), humbled his enemies (*avanatārik*) and made subject to himself the earth bounded by the four oceans and flourishing countries (*chaturudadhi jalāntām sphīta paryanta deśāni avanīm*).

"Next, he also (*apicha*) destroyed at its roots the pride of his enemies (*āmūlabhagnadarpā*) in the Mlechchha countries and made them announce that 'victory has been achieved by him (*jitamiva*)'."

Hence he was selected for the throne, discarding (*vyapetya*) all other princes, after fully weighing the grounds of their virtues and failings, by the Goddess of Fortune.

"Having thus conquered the whole earth and the pride of his enemies, he set about organizing his empire by appointing Governors in all the Provinces (*sarveshu deśeshu vidhāya goptṛān*) and had to spend much thought (*sāñchintayāmāsa bahu-prakāram*) to find out among his Officers (Provincial Governors) (*sarveshu bhṛityeshu saṁkateshu*) the most competent of them who could shoulder the burden (*bhārasya udvahane samarthaḥ*) of administering the whole of the Surāshṭra countries newly acquired (*praśishyān nikhilān Surāshṭrān*).

"Many a day and night did the king spend on this thought till he appointed Parṇadatta to rule over the Surāshṭra region. Posting Parṇadatta on the west quarter, the king was easy at heart, just as the gods were by appointing Varuṇa as the guardian of the western quarter."

These epigraphic data help us to construct the political history of the times. It is evident that, during the later days of Kumāra Gupta I, the Gupta empire had to face a number of enemies, among whom are mentioned the Pushyamitras. It had, in fact, to face a coalition of enemies pooling all their resources. These Skanda Gupta, as Crown Prince, was able to subdue, but, unfortunately, his father died before the fallen fortune of the family was restored by him by his conquests. Kumāra Gupta saw *kula-Lakshmi* both shaken (*vichalita*) and overwhelmed (*vipluta*).

Skanda Gupta did not stop by merely conquering his enemies. His military spirit thus roused drove him towards *digvijaya*. But it was also a *dharma-vijaya*, for he showed mercy to the vanquished by reinstating them in their kingdoms.

In the course of his conquests, he had also to subdue the Hūṇas, and also the Mlechchha countries.

The result of these conquests was that he extended the territory of the Gupta empire up to the limits of the four oceans and annexed to it many flourishing countries.

His conquest in different directions was complete, for he is said to have destroyed the very roots of the power of his enemies who themselves announced that victory was his. In the Kahaum Stone Pillar inscription (Fleet No. 15), 'the result of his conquests is described by the heads of hundred kings falling at his feet in tendering their homage at his Darbar-hall (*Upasthāna*)'. It also describes Skanda Gupta as the Lord of Hundred Kings (*Kṣitipāśatapatiḥ*), as the equal of Indra (*Sakropama*), and as one whose reign was tranquil (*sānta*), being free from all troubles.

His conquests were also consolidated by his administration. He was quite a realist in politics and perceived how the Gupta empire was encircled by a ring of enemies in its outlying parts, who were ready to rise against it at the slightest opportunity. Therefore, he appointed efficient local governors who, like so many Garudas, might eat up the serpents as they lifted their hoods for attack. A fruitful and constant source of trouble was the old Śaka kingdom of Surāśṭra newly annexed to the Gupta empire. There he appointed as Governor (*Goptā*) the best of his provincial governors, Parṇadatta by name. While he was the Governor of the Province, his son, Chakrapālita, was placed in charge of its capital named Girinagara.

There is a theory that the enemies mentioned in these inscriptions were his brothers whom Skanda Gupta fought for the throne, but the theory seems untenable on several grounds. The many enemies that Skanda Gupta had to conquer are clearly described in the inscriptions not as the internal but as the external enemies

of the Gupta dynasty. They made its fortune totter. Such a description cannot apply to its scions.

The inscriptions also do not make room for any internal fratricidal war for the throne. The process of defeating the enemies of the Gupta empire is described as a continuous and prolonged process in which Skanda Gupta was engaged as Crown Prince by his father. He had to continue it even as king. Over and above this, the significant term *amalātmā*, 'of soul pure and unsullied,' as applied to him in the inscription, should rule out the supposition that he could shed the blood of his brothers for the sake of the throne.

It is also urged that Skanda Gupta was not the immediate or legitimate heir to the throne on the ground that his mother is not mentioned in the Bihar and Bhitarī Stone Pillar inscriptions, while the mother of his brother, Pura Gupta, is mentioned in the Bhitarī Seal inscription (*JASB*, 1889, pp. 84-105) as Mahādevī Anantadevī. But the epigraphic practice on the point is not uniform or conclusive.

Administration. The inscriptions of the time of Skanda Gupta give some interesting details regarding administration. The empire was made up of provinces under governors. The term for a Province is *Deśa*. There are also other terms used such as *Avanī* and *Vishaya*. The Governor is called *Goptā* and district officer *Vishayapati*. *Parmadatta* is called the *Goptā* of *Surāshṭra Avanī*. *Śarvanāga* is mentioned as the District Magistrate of *Antaravedī Vishaya*. A feudatory was also sometimes appointed as the Governor of a Province; e.g., *Mahārāja Bhīnavarman* of *Kosam* (*Kauśāmbī*) as mentioned in the Stone Image inscription of that place of A.D. 458.

The administration of a *Vishaya* or District was carried on by officers put in charge of different departments. Some of these are mentioned in the Bihar Stone Pillar inscription (Fleet No. 12), such as *Āgrahārika*, *Śaulkika* (in charge of collections of toll or customs), *Gaulmiku* (in charge of forests).

The cities were placed in charge of executive officers. Thus Chakrapālita was the Mayor (*Nagararakshaka*) of the city called Girinagara which was the provincial capital of *Surāshṭra*. Āja is the name of a *paura* or city in another *Vishaya* (Fleet No. 12). Similarly, Kakubha is a name of what is called a jewel of a village, famous (*khyāta*) as being hallowed (*pūta*) by its association with saints (*sūdhusaṁsarga*). Indrapura is a city in the *Vishaya* of *Antaravedī* (Fleet No. 16).

The administration of the difficult city of Girinagara, the capital of the country of the *Surāshṭras*, has been described in detail in the inscription (Fleet No. 14). The province itself was also a

goddess Sarasvatī as Goddess of Music associated with the *vīṇā* shown on its obverse.

Several other goddesses are also mentioned in the inscriptions as being worshipped in those days, e.g.: *Devalī* (No. 13); *Jāhnavī* (Nos. 38, 39); *Jāmbavatī* (No. 67); *Lakshmī* (Nos. 14 and 79); *Vaishṇavī* (No. 40); *Paulomī* (No. 49); *Sachi* (No. 49); and *Sarasvatī* (No. 42).

Kartikeya. The worship of Kārtikeya, the God of War, is mentioned in several inscriptions. The Bilsad inscription of the time of Kumāra Gupta I [A.D. 415, (No. 10)] refers to a temple (*āyatana*) for worship of *Svāmī-Mahāsenā* also named god *Brahmaṇya*, in honour of whose worship the temple was equipped by a devotee named Dhruvaśarman with (1) a *pratoli* or gateway with a flight of steps to reach up to its height; (2) a *muni-vasati*, 'rest-house for saints'; (3) a *dharma-satīra*, or free feeding or alms-house; and (4) a lofty pillar (*stambha*). The flight of steps is called *svarga-sopāna*, 'steps leading to heaven' showing that the temple was very high, and its way marked by an equally high pillar. Dhruvaśarman for his piety was honoured by the Committee of the temple (*pār-shadāmānita*).

Surya. Worship of the Sun was also popular. It was left to a Guild of Silk-Weavers to construct at Daśapura a temple of the Sun, *Dipta-raśmi*, and to carry out its repairs on a magnificent scale, so that 'the *grīha* of Bhānumān' was rendered the best of the city's buildings (*bhavana-vara*), as is stated in inscription No. 18. In the time of Skanda Gupta, a temple of god Savitā was founded by two Kshatriya merchants in Antarvedi-Vishaya (No. 16). Inscription No. 28 of A.D. 512 records the grant made by Mahārāja Śarvanātha of Uchchakalpa for the repairs of a shrine for the worship of god *Āditya-Bhaṭṭāraka*.

Other Deities. Most of the deities of the Hindu Pantheon were known and find mention in the Gupta inscriptions. These are: the God of Wealth called *Kubera* (Nos. 1 and 2) or *Dhanada* (Nos. 1, 3, 4 etc.), or *Dhaneśa* (Nos. 38 and 39); *Varuna*, God of Justice (Nos. 1, 4, 10-13, etc.); *Indra*, God of Gods (No. 1) or *Śakra* (No. 15); *Yama*, the God Invincible, or *Antaka* (Nos. 1, 3, 4 etc.) or *Kṛitānta* (Nos. 4, 10, 12 etc.); *Hanumat* (No. 42); *Rāma* (No. 17); *Kāmadeva* (Nos. 18, 35); *Lokapāla* (Nos. 19, 57); *Meghavān* (No. 35); *Bṛihaspati*, God of Wisdom (No. 1); and *Vidyādhara* (Nos. 17, 18, and 42); *Nara* (No. 18); *Kinnara* (No. 18); *Gandharva* (No. 18); *Mahishāsura* (No. 50); and *Nandi* (No. 33), as demi-gods.

Buddhism. Although the Gupta emperors were orthodox Hindus or followers of Brahmanical religion, they were catholic enough not to have enforced their personal religion as the official religion of the empire. They encouraged equally the promotion of all religions, including Buddhism and Jainism. Sāñchi continued to be a great centre of Buddhism. An inscription (No. 5) dated G.E. 92 = A.D. 412 records the gift of a village to the Āryasamgha of Kākanādabota-vihāra (Sāñchi), governed by its Pāñchamandalī, and also of 25 *dīnāras*, the interest of which was to feed five *Bhikshus* and a lamp. This *Mahāvihāra* is described as the 'abode' (*āvasatha*) of the most pious *Śramaṇas*. No. 11 of the year 129=A.D. 448 of the time of Kumāra Gupta I records the installation of the image (*pratimā*) of the Perfectly Enlightened One, of irrefutable doctrines, Buddha *Bhagavān* (*samyak-sambuddha*). No. 62 of the year 131=A.D. 450 of the time of Kumāra Gupta I records the grant by a lady, possibly out of her own *strīdhana*, of certain sums of money to the Āryasamgha at the *Mahāvihāra* of Kākanādabota for the spiritual merit of her own parents. It also refers to four images of the Buddha previously installed in the *Vihāra*. Like Sāñchi, Sārnāth was another centre of Buddhism and noted for the two famous images of the Buddha bearing inscriptions of the time of Kumāra Gupta II and Budha Gupta. The Buddha is here called *Śāstā*. He is called *Sugata* in No. 52.

Jainism. The Udayagiri Cave inscription of the year 126=A.D. 445 and hence of the reign of Kumāra Gupta I mentions the construction of an image (*āleryiti*) of *Jinavara Pārśva*. Another inscription records the installation of a Jain image at Muitra in the year A.D. 423. The Kahāum Stone Pillar inscription of the time of Skanda Gupta records an endowment in favour of Jainism, the fashioning of five stone-images of *Ādikartṛis* or *Tirthankaras* in the niches of a pillar of stone 'as high as a hill'.

Thus the Buddhist and Jain *Vihāras* were as familiar as the Brahminical *Deva-kula* and *Deva-sabhā* (No. 18).

Worship of Teachers and Texts. Along with the worship of deities, there was also a custom of offering worship to the teachers and founders of religions whose images and statues were installed in shrines (*gurvāyatana*), as stated in the Mathurā Pillar inscription of the time of Chandra Gupta II. Fa-Hien also noted how Buddhist teachers and sacred Buddhist texts were worshipped in shrines specially constructed for the purpose.

Endowments. All these religions were promoted by public benefactions which usually took the form of gifts made in both cash and kind. The gifts of cash were not usually spent, but kept

as a permanent fund (*akshaya-nīvī*), the interest of which only was to be spent on their purposes, as stated in No. 62. Gifts in kind were generally grants of land in the shape of an *agrahāra* or village to learned Brahmins in furtherance of their religious pursuits. These endowments were also made for the supply of requisites of worship such as scent, incense, flowers, or oil for lights, besides construction of alms-houses (*sattras* or *vihāras*). The Guṇaigarh inscription of Vainya Gupta records the gift to a Mahāyāna *Saṅgha* of Śākyā-Bhikshus for provision for their *Chīvara* (clothing), *pīḍapāta* (food), *śayana* (bedding), *āsana* (seating) and medicines. It was followed by another gift of an *Agrahāra* to the same *Saṅgha* then housed in a *Vihāra* called Āśrama-vihāra which was consecrated to Avalokiteśvara.

Social Service. There were also endowments of social service and works of public utility. Fa-Hien saw more of these specially in what he calls the Middle Kingdom. Rest-houses were constructed with 'supply of beds and mattresses, food and clothes'. While travelling through the U.P., Fa-Hien noticed, built along even 'out of the way roads, houses of charity providing for shelter with beds, food and drink,' though one could not stay there indefinitely. Fa-Hien further reports how these endowments were made in the shape of gifts of 'lands, houses, and gardens, with men and bullocks for cultivation, on the basis of binding title-deeds which were written out and which no subsequent kings dared disregard.' Educational benefactions of those days were made in the form of grants of lands which could be profitably cultivated to produce the income required to maintain them. This meant that these Schools were equipped with efficient agricultural departments and staffs to look after their landed estates, their villages, their paddy fields, orchards, and also dairy-farms, as testified to by the later Chinese pilgrims, Yuan Chwang, and I-Tsing in respect of Nālandā University. Fa-Hien also refers to public benefactions endowing free hospitals for poor patients, 'orphans, widowers, and cripples.' 'They are well taken care of under an attending physician and are given their prescribed food and medicine and are discharged when they are cured.'

Education and Learning. This religious and cultural revival points to a sound system of education and adequate progress of learning. Teachers are mentioned in inscriptions by the titles of *Āchārya* and *Upādhyāya* and the pupils were called *Śishyas*. The *Upādhyāya* is a sub-teacher who is well up only in a part of the Veda or in grammar and in the

other *Vedāngas* (see Nos. 56, 61, 71). Besides *Śishyas*, disciples were also called *Brahmachārīs* (Nos. 22, 23, 39 and 60).

Learned Brahmin teachers were honoured by the title of *Bhaṭṭas* (Nos. 12, 39 and 81). Villages consecrated to the use of religious students (*Brahmachārīs*) were called *Agrahāras* (No. 60). Religious students were grouped under *Sākhās* and *Charanas* (No. 55). These were names of Vedic Schools following a particular recension of one of the Vedas. In the inscriptions, the following Vedic recensions are mentioned, namely, *Aupamanyava* (No. 41), *Bahvricha* (Nos. 40 and 60), *Chhandoga-Kauthuma* (No. 23), *Kaṭha* (No. 22), *Maitrāyanīya* (Nos. 19 and 36), *Rāṇīyanīya* (No. 16), *Taittirīya* (No. 56), *Vājasaneyā* (Nos. 22, 40, and 41), *Vājasaneyā-Mādhyandina* (Nos. 21, 26, and 81) and *Vājasaneyā-Kaṇva* (No. 38).

The three Vedas are called *Trayī* (No. 39). There is a reference to *Paramarshi* Veda-Vyāsa as the arranger of the Vedas (No. 21).

A Brahmin acquainted with all the four Vedas is called a *Chaturvedin* (No. 16, 39 and 55). There were also Brahmins who specialized in one Veda, e.g., *Sāmavedī* Brahmin. Vedas are not mentioned individually in the inscriptions except Atharva Veda (No. 80).

The interpreter of Vedic quotations and words is called *Naigama* (No. 35).

As regards the subjects of study other than the Vedas, we have reference to the 14 *Vidyās* (No. 25) comprising 4 *Vedas*, 6 *Vedāngas*, the *Purāṇas*, *Mimāṃsā*, *Nyāya* and *Dharma* or Law; to Sanskrit and Prakrit poets (No. 33); to the grammar of Pāṇini called *Śālā-turīya* (No. 39); to Atharva Veda in which there was specialized study (No. 80); to *Vyāsa*, the arranger of the Vedas, and son of *Parāśara* (No. 31); to the *Mahābhārata* (Nos. 26, 27, 28 and 31) and to its *Satasāhasrī-saṃhitā* (edition of 100,000 *ślokas*) [ibid].

Some of the characters of the *Mahābhārata* are also referred to as being popularly known, viz., Yudhishṭhira (No. 38) called Dharmarāja, Vidura (No. 35), Vainya famous for hereditary virtue (*abhijāti-guṇena*) (No. 17), Uddhava (No. 35), Sagara, whose 60,000 sons dug out the bed of the ocean (ibid), Bhagiratha (No. 17), Prithu (No. 2), Rāghava (ibid), Pārtha (Nos. 18 and 20), Māndhātā (No. 33), Manu, Bharata and Alarka (ibid), and Anu son of Yayāti (No. 49).

Method of Learning. All this learning was imparted orally by the teacher to his pupil. The subjects of study were not reduced to writing, and instruction had to be received by the pupil directly from the lips of the teacher uttering its words. There was hardly

available in the country any written literature which could be copied and conserved and carried in manuscripts. As Fa-Hien states on the basis of his personal observation, the teacher's words had to be 'heard, pondered over, and contemplated' (as *Śruti*) by his pupils. In fact, all lesson and literature had to be *heard*. He further states that in the various countries of northern India through which he travelled, he always found that sacred works were handed down orally from one teacher to another, so that he could hardly find any written volume which he could copy. He found an exception only at one place, at the Mahāyāna monastery at Pāṭaliputra where he found a copy of the 'Disciplines', some extracts from the *Abhidhamma* and complete copies of two Sūtras. To copy out these works, Fa-Hien was compelled to stay here for 3 years in having to learn to write and to speak Sanskrit. There were thus no libraries in those days where knowledge could be stored up in MSS. The teachers were themselves the living and walking libraries, and custodians of the nation's heritage and stock of learning.

Popularity of Sanskrit. The medium of higher instruction and the language of the cultured classes must have been Sanskrit in those days. All the Gupta inscriptions are written in Sanskrit, replacing Prākṛit or Pāli of the earlier inscriptions. Very probably, while in the earlier times the inscriptions were written in Prākṛit which was then read by the people at large, Sanskrit, in the time of the Gupta emperors, displaced Prākṛit as the popular language, for it may be assumed that epigraphic records are meant to be read by the public.

Its Cultivation by Kings. The spread of Sanskrit learning was mainly due to its patronage by kings some of whom became known as distinguished Sanskritists themselves. For instance, Samudra Gupta was himself a poet, the author of a large volume of poetry (*bahukavita*), upon whom is bestowed the extinct title of *Kavirāja*, 'the prince of poets', by Harisheṇa. His poetical output was known both for its quantity (*aneka-kāvya-kriyābhīḥ*) and quality. Many a poet could have earned his living from poetry like his (*vidvajjanopajīvyā*). For his poetry was not obscure but clear (*sphuṭa*) in its meaning and hence was popular, and won him much fame (*kīrti*).

But he was not merely a poet. He was well-versed in the Vedas and Śāstras whose inner meaning (*tattva*) he understood and upheld (*bharttā*). He was a 'path-finder', a pioneer, in the study of the sacred Rigvedic hymns (*sūkta-mārggah*). By his versatile learning, he ruled in the realm of letters (*vidvalloke*), as he

ruled in the realm of politics, and won for himself a new kingdom of fame (*kīrti-rājya*). He was the protector of religion whose limits (*prāchīra*) he would not permit anyone to transgress. His learning penetrated into the deepest truths of religion (*vaidūshyam tattvabhedī*). By his spirituality, he was worthy of the company of the sages.

Literary Conferences. He made another contribution to learning by upholding its standard. He used to convene Conferences of literary critics (*budha-guṇita*) to judge of true poetry (*satkāvya*) and weed out (*āhata*) that which would violate (*viruddha*) its dignity (*śrī*).

Samudra Gupta as a Musician. Samudra Gupta was also a devotee of other fine arts, besides poetry. He was like a *Nārada* and *Tumburu* in choral skill and musical accomplishments (*gandharva-lalita*). His Lyrist-type of coinage celebrates his skill in instrumental music and playing on the *vīṇā*.

Sāba Vīra-sena. Among other learned noblemen is mentioned Sāba Vīra-sena, the Minister (*Sachiva*) of that saintly emperor, Rājādhīrājarshi Chandra Gupta II. He is described as a poet (*kavi*) who was also proficient in other scientific subjects like Etymology (*Śabdārtha*), Logic (*Nyaya*), and State-craft (*Lokajña*) (No. 6).

Skanda Gupta. No. 13 describes the accomplishments of emperor Skanda Gupta 'of spotless soul' (*amalātmā*), who was well-versed in the knowledge of different tunes (*tāna*) of music.

Learned Chiefs. Mātṛi Vishṇu was a local chief who was a Rishi of a Brahmin (*Viprarshi*) who completed his Vedic study, and was given to the performance of Vedic sacrifices (*Kratu-yājī*) (No. 19).

The local chief Viśvavarman is described as the equal of Śakra and Brihaspati (No. 18).

Learning among Silk-Weavers. This inscription also describes how even the members of an industrial guild, a Guild of Silk-weavers (*Pattavīya Śrenī*), showed great aptitude for general cultural subjects, along with technical topics. Some acquired proficiency in Military Science (*Dhanurvidyā*), some in Stories (*Kathāvids*), and some in Astrology (*Jyotiṣha*).

Literary Value of Inscriptions. The Allahabad *Praśasti* as a literary composition is creditable to its author, Harishena. The Meharauli inscription is also a good piece of poetry. The Mandasor Stone inscription of Kumāra Gupta I and Bandhuvarman is the composition of the poet, Vatsabhaṭṭi.

Centres of Learning. We owe to Fa-Hien an account of the residential colleges or *Vihāras* of those days.

Udyana. When he first crossed over to India, he saw in the country called Udyāna Buddhism very flourishing and Sanskrit as the language of the country.

Gandhara. His next move was towards Gandhāra and its cities of Takshaśilā and Peshāwar, all full of monuments enshrining the relics of the Buddha or incidents of his life.

Panjab. In passing through the Panjab, he saw many monasteries accommodating in all 10,000 monks.

Mathura. Next, he came to Mathurā where he found 20 monasteries with some 3,000 monks, along the banks of the Jumna.

Middle Kingdom. South of the Jumna began the Middle Kingdom, the region of Brahminism, with its high standard of culture and refinement. 'Throughout the country, no one kills any living thing, nor drinks wine, nor eats onions or garlic. The people do not keep pigs or fowls. There are no dealings in cattle, no butchers' shops, or distilleries in the market-places.'

This Middle Kingdom was the heart of the Gupta empire, and its Brahminical culture based upon non-violence, refined manners, customs, and dietary, must have greatly impressed the Buddhist pilgrim. At Sankiśa, he saw a Vihāra of 1,000 monks.

Sravasti. Śrāvastī was a famous centre of Buddhism, full of its antiquities and remains. It was also a strong centre of Brahminical culture. Fa-Hien saw this region intellectually very active. There were as many as 96 Schools of Brahminical Doctrine and Philosophy, each with its own ascetic followers who beg their food, but do not carry alms-bowls like the Buddhist monks.

Pātaliputra. The next important centre of culture was Pāṭaliputra where Fa-Hien saw Aśoka's palace 'still in existence', but the manner of his reference shows that Pāṭaliputra did not occupy the same position in the Gupta empire as it did in the Maurya empire.

Its Learned Teachers. Fa-Hien found at Pāṭaliputra one Mahāyāna and another Hinayāna monastery. The former monastery was noted for a prodigy of learning, the Brahmin Buddhist teacher named Raivata to whom the whole country looked up as the highest authority in Mahāyāna. He had as his associate another Brahmin teacher named Mañju Śrī who was equally learned.

Magadha. The civilization of Magadha impressed Fa-Hien very much, with its largest cities, rich and prosperous people, who vied with one another 'in practising charity of heart and duty to one's neighbour'. At their religious processions of images carried in 'four-wheeled cars of five storeys', the Brahmins 'come to invite the Buddha', showing their complete catholicity.

Tamluk. In the country of Tamluk, there were 24 monasteries in one of which he stayed for 2 years, 'copying out Sūtras and drawing pictures of images'.

Art of Coinage. A good deal of the artistic achievements of the age is exhibited in the delicate workmanship of Gupta coinage in its various types. The variety of designs shown in the types of coinage gave great scope to Art. The general scheme followed in the fashioning of this coinage is to exhibit on the Obverse the portrait of the king concerned and on the Reverse an appropriate goddess together with the corresponding accompaniments of associated symbols.

The king is shown in a variety of positions, shooting a tiger or a lion, playing on lyre, seated on high-backed couch, riding a horse or an elephant, feeding a peacock, holding a standard, or bow and arrow, or battle-axe. Among the accompaniments are well-executed figures of Altar or Tulasi plant, Garuḍa, or Dwarf.

The Reverse is reserved generally for the figure of the goddess, the deity worshipped by the king, *Lakshmi* in most cases, or *Gangā-makara-vāhanā*, to go with the Tiger on Obverse as symbolizing the conquest of the forested regions of which the Tiger is a native; or *Durgā-siṁha-vāhanā*, Śakti, to whose blessings the king owed his conquests; or *Kula-Lakshmi*, the tutelary deity, the Goddess of Fortune to favour the royal family; or *Sarasvatī*, as the Goddess of the softer arts of Peace going with the *Vīṇā* on Obverse.

There are departures from this general design in some coin-types. The Aśvamedha types of both Samudra Gupta and Kumāra Gupta I omit the king on Obverse but insert in his place the figure of the doomed horse standing before and tied to the *yūpa*, with a brick shown to symbolize the altar, while the Reverse brings forward the Queen who is indispensable for the sacrifice, as well as the ceremonial spear. The Chandra Gupta I type shows a variety, the figures of both King and Queen on Obverse. The Kācha type introduces a new element on Obverse, the standard surmounted by the wheel or *chakra* of Vishnu. The Chhatra type of Chandra Gupta II introduces on the Obverse the typical symbol of royal authority, the umbrella which is appropriately held on his head by the dwarf. Specimens of his Lion-slayer type show a great variety in depicting the king hunting down the lion in all possible positions. One shows him striking at the heart with the sword at close quarters. His Horseman type declares his paramount sovereignty symbolized by the victorious career and return of the horse, an embodiment of *ajitavikrama*. His silver coins for western provinces are adapted to the local conditions of newly-conquered territories.

Again, in Kielhorn's Northern inscription No. 39, the son Vijayapāla is described as the successor of his father, though his immediate successor was his brother Devāpāla (*Ib.* 495).

Indeed, considering both the epigraphic and numismatic evidence as to the extent of Skanda Gupta's empire, the possibility is shut out of there being any rival ruler of his in any part of northern India including its eastern parts like Bihar and Bengal where his gold coins of depreciated metal were current, as stated above, e.g. at places like Gayā, Hugli, Midnapur (King and Lakshmi type), Faridpur and Jessor.

It will also appear that as Skanda Gupta lived long, his brother and successor, Pūru Gupta, came to the throne as an old man. Thus he did not reign long and died before A.D. 473 when his son Kumāra Gupta II was ruling. In A.D. 455 Skanda Gupta was a full grown adult and quite mature in years to be able to carry on an arduous and protracted war against the many enemies of the Gupta empire and bring it to a triumphant conclusion.

History. We have already seen that numismatic evidence points to the position that Skanda Gupta's hold on the Western Provinces of the empire was not very secure. The absence of silver coins of his successors points to the fact that theirs was a more restricted dominion which did not include Western India at all. In fact, the decline and fall of the Gupta empire may be taken to date from the end of Skanda Gupta's reign, though the process was checked for a time by Budha Gupta. There is a scarcity of gold coins issued by his successors, coupled with their lack of variety, which cannot but indicate that their dominion was limited in extent, and that Gupta Imperial power, which held sway all over India, was now on the wane. There is an important literary source regarding Pūru Gupta. Paramārtha in his *Life of Vasubandhu* relates that a king named Vikramāditya whose capital was Ayodhyā became a patron of Buddhism through the influence of Vasubandhu whom he also appointed as the tutor of his Queen and the Crown Prince who is named Bālāditya. He further states that when Bālāditya became king, he invited Vasubandhu to come to Ayodhyā. Paramārtha's statement is corroborated by the evidence of coins from which we learn that Pūru Gupta's son Narasiṁha Gupta calls himself Bālāditya on these coins. We also learn from the coins of Pūru Gupta that he assumed the title of *Śrī Vikrama*, which suggests the full title of *Vikramāditya* on the analogy that King Chandra Gupta II calls himself *Śrī Vikramah* on his Archer type of coins and *Vikramādityah* on his Chhatra type.

On the basis of this finding, it may be assumed that the successors of Chandra Gupta II set up their capital at Ayodhyā. It

also appears from the Sarnath Stone inscription of Prakāśaditya (Fleet, No. 79) that they had another capital at Kāśī.

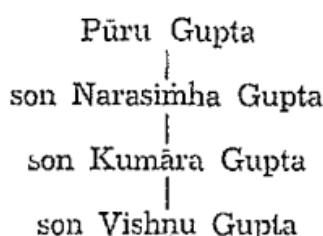
Coins. Pūru Gupta's gold coins are all of the Archer type and correspond very closely in style to Skanda Gupta's heavier issues, weighing 142·7 and 141·4 grs. There are two varieties of this type: one with name *Pura* in field on obverse coupled with the legend *Śrī Vikramah* on reverse; the second variety is without *Pura*. But on some specimens the legend *Pūra* is read as *Budha* by S. K. Sarasvatī (*I.C.*, April, 1935). In that case, those may have been the coins of Budha Gupta.

There are some interesting coins which on reverse name a king called *Śrī Prakāśaditya* and on obverse bear the legend '*Vijitya vasudhām divām jayati*'. These coins are of the Horseman type and show on obverse 'king to right on horseback, slaying with sword in r. hand lion which leaps at him; bow round his body, with string over l. shoulder. Garuda standard on r.' Allan conjectures that this *Prakāśaditya* may have been another name of Pūru Gupta. According to the Bhitarī Seal inscription of Kumāra Gupta III, Pūru Gupta's queen was Mahādevī Śrī Chandradevī.

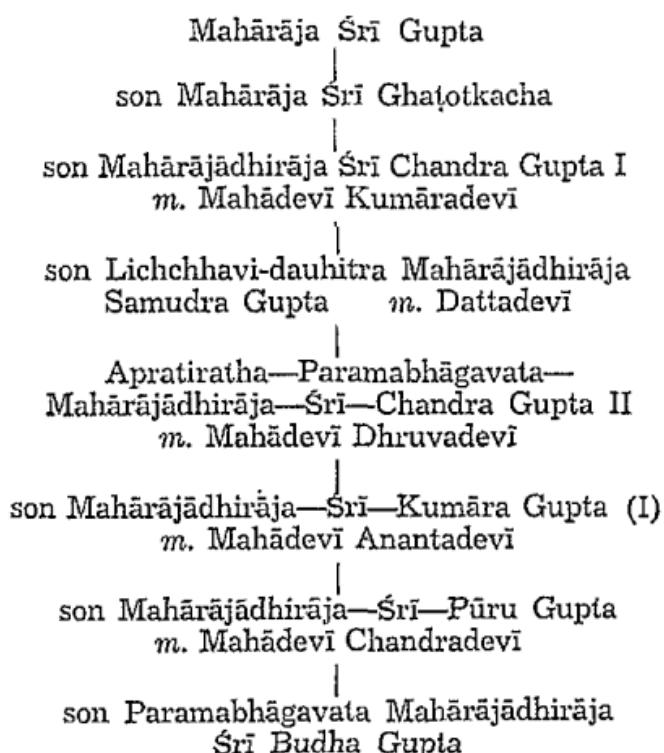
CHAPTER IX

SUCCESSORS OF PURU GUPTA

A new light is thrown on the vexed problem of the kings coming after Pūru Gupta by inscriptions on seals of Vishṇu Gupta and Budha Gupta recently discovered at Nālandā. The Vishṇu Gupta seal traces the genealogy of the Gupta kings as follows :

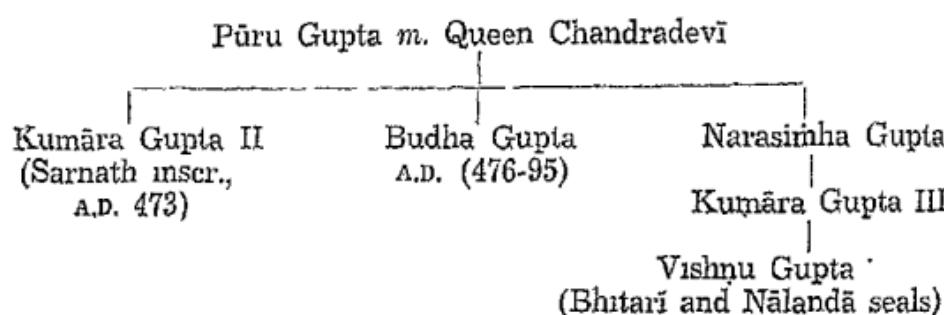


According to the reading of the inscription borne by the seal of Budha Gupta, the Gupta genealogy is as follows :



The only point to be settled about this genealogy is the succession after Budha Gupta. It may be solved by a study of three relevant inscriptions, viz., those on the Sarnath Buddha Stone Image of A.D. 473 and the inscriptions on the Bhitarī and Nālandā seals. It is possible to take the Kumāra Gupta of the Sarnath inscription to be different from the Kumāra Gupta of the seal without

any violence to history or chronology, and to treat the Kumāra Gupta of the seal to be Kumāra Gupta III. In that case, the genealogy will stand as follows :



The Nālandā seal of Budha Gupta makes him definitely the son of Pūru Gupta, while that of Narasimha Gupta also makes him a son of Pūru Gupta and of queen Chandradevī.

There is again a seal of Kumāra Gupta III who is the son of Narasimha Gupta and of Mahādevī-Śrī-Mitradevī.

The genealogy as suggested above obviates the location of too many kings between the year A.D. 467, the last known date of Skanda Gupta and 476, the earliest known date of Budha Gupta. According to the prevailing view, Pūru Gupta, Narasimha Gupta, Kumāra Gupta II and Vishnu Gupta, came one after the other within a short space of 9 years. The year A.D. 476, must have seen Vishnu Gupta too young to be king. He must have been then only a child. The point may be argued thus : Skanda Gupta who became king in A.D. 455 had to fight many a battle against powerful enemies and could not have been very old at the time. If we take him then to be 55, he should have been born in A.D. 400 and Pūru Gupta born a little later, say, A.D. 403. Vishnu Gupta, as his great grandson, could not have been born earlier than A.D. 475 and was, therefore, too young for the throne when it fell vacant after Kumāra Gupta II. For this reason the succession should be taken as given above so as to make the Kumāra Gupta of Sarnath inscription as Kumāra Gupta II and succeeding Pūru Gupta in A.D. 473, while he in turn was succeeded by his brother, Budha Gupta, who reigned between A.D. 476-95. If Narasimha Gupta comes after Budha Gupta, he will be placed in time for contact and conflict with the Hūnas, as stated by Yuan-chwang.

The Nālandā seal, besides helping towards the identification of Narasimha Gupta Bālāditya of the inscriptions and coins with king Bālāditya mentioned by Yuan-chwang, also helps us towards the historicity of another king mentioned by him as the last of the series, viz., Vajra. He may be identified with king Vainya Gupta

mentioned in inscription on a seal found at Nālandā and also on a copper-plate found at Gunaighar in the district of Tipperah. The inscription on the seal describes him as Śrī-Paramabhāgavato-Mahā-rājādhīraja-Śrī-Vainya Guptaḥ, while that on the copper-plate mentions the year 188=A.D. 508 as a date of his reign. The date helps his location in Gupta history. It was a time when northern India and the Gupta empire were fighting the aggression of the Hūṇas until they were overcome by Yaśodharman of Malwa. The fact probably was that Gupta supremacy was gradually retreating from the west towards eastern India held by the Gupta kings of Magadha and of Bengal as separate ruling families. Mahārājādhīraja Vainya Gupta must have been an independent Gupta king of Bengal.

The identification of Vainya with Vajra is supported by deriving the word *Vainya* from *Vena*. *Vainya* is a patronymic from *Vena* which is a name of Indra who is also known for his *Vajra* or thunderbolt. Therefore, *Vajra* may be taken to be the same as *Vainya*.

Summary. To sum up the position regarding the perplexing problem of succession after Pūru Gupta : the succession is differently stated in different inscriptions. Thus Pūru Gupta is succeeded by (1) Narasiṁha Gupta according to Bhitā Seal inscription of Kumāra Gupta III and the Nālandā Seal inscription of Vishṇu Gupta; (2) Budha Gupta according to Nālandā Seal inscription and (3) Kumāra Gupta II on the basis of his date of A.D. 473 as given in the Sarnath Buddha Stone Image inscription. These differences among the inscriptions are due to the fact that they only mention the successor but *not* the immediate successor of the previous king. The differences may be reconciled and the true genealogy constructed in the light of the data given in two dated inscriptions, viz., the Sarnath Buddhist Stone image inscriptions of Kumāra Gupta and of Budha Gupta. The first mentions A.D. 473 as the date of Kumāra Gupta who must, therefore, be taken as Kumāra Gupta II and the second mentions A.D. 476 as the date of Budha Gupta. These two dates thus point to the irresistible conclusion that Pūru Gupta was immediately succeeded in A.D. 473 by Kumāra Gupta II after a short reign of 4 years from A.D. 467, the last date of his immediate predecessor, Skanda Gupta, while Kumāra Gupta II in his turn was immediately succeeded after a shorter reign of only 3 years by Budha Gupta in A.D. 476.¹

1. I owe the genealogy and succession presented here to the suggestions first made by Mr. A. Ghosh, M.A. of the Archaeological Department in the I.H.Q., Vol. XIX, pp. 119-125.

CHAPTER X

KUMARA GUPTA II KRAMADITYA

(c. A.D. 473-476)

Kumara Gupta II. As has been indicated above, Kumāra Gupta II was the immediate successor of Pūru Gupta. The date of his accession is given in the Sarnath Buddha Stone Image inscription which records the date, Gupta year 154 (*Varshaśate Guptānām sachatuh pañchāśaduttare*), 'when Kumāra Gupta was protecting the earth (*bhūmim rakshati Kumāragupte*)'.

Inscription. This inscription records the only event known in the reign of Kumāra Gupta II. It records that the Buddhist ascetic (*yati*) named Abhayamitra prompted by a mind disciplined (*āvarjjita*) by devotion caused to be constructed an image (*pratimā*), showing unparalleled workmanship (*aparā*), of the teacher (*sāstā*) of whom there is no equal in merits (*gupaih apratimasya*), for purposes of worship (*pūjārtham*). "Let this donor who is the abode of virtue (*satvakāya*), by this religious merit thus acquired, obtain, along with his mother, father, preceptor, and ancestors, release from earthly desire and existence, 'a consummation devoutly to be wished for' (*abhimatam*)".

The appreciation of the artistic quality attributed to the sculptor in the inscription is amply borne out by a sight of the sculpture showing one of the best portraits of the Buddha in stone. The location of the sculpture is also very appropriate at a place like Sarnath as a centre of Buddhism.

Coinage. The other point to be noticed about Kumāra Gupta II is his coinage. Some eighteen gold coins of his are in the British Museum and two in the Indian Museum. The coins are of the Archer type showing on obverse 'King nimbate, standing l., holding bow in l. hand and arrow in r. Garuḍa standard on l., Ku with crescent above beneath l. arm;' and on reverse 'Goddess (Lakshmi), nimbate, seated facing on lotus, holding fillet in r. hand and lotus in l., symbol on l.'

On r. occurs the legend *Kramādityah*.

There are some coins of ruder fabric, showing on obverse the word *go* or the word *jā* between king's feet and the legend around to the following effect: *Mahārājādhira-jā-Śrī-Kumāragupta-Kramādityah*.

The reverse bears the legend *Śrī-Kramādityah*.

These coin-legends testify to the status of Kumāra Gupta II as a regular emperor of the Gupta dynasty.

Imperial Status. His imperial status is further borne out by the Khoh Copper-plate inscription of Parivrājaka Mahārāja Hastin issued in the Gupta year 156 (*shatpañchāsottarābdasate*) = A.D. 475 which belongs to the reign of Kumāra Gupta II, the time when, as stated in the inscription, 'the Gupta kings were in the enjoyment of sovereignty' (*Gupta-nṛipa-rājya-bhuktam*). This expression shows that Hastin was his feudatory. Indeed, he was one of his most important feudatories who 'gave away thousands of cows, elephants, horses, and gold coins, and also many lands, as a religious devotee (*bhakta*) and achieved victories in many hundreds of battles.'

Grant of Land. The inscription records the gift of a village named Vasuntarashandika made to a Brahmin named Gopasvāmin of Vājasaneyā-Mādhyāndina Śākhā and Kautsa Gotra and to a few others named with him. The village had its boundaries fixed by trenches dug on all sides (*samantād garitāh*) and the gift carried with it the incomes derived from taxes known as *udraṅga*, the share of the produce due to the State, and *uparikara*, tax levied on cultivators who do not own the land they cultivate, together with the privilege that it should not be visited by the irregular or regular troops so as to be free from their exactions (*a-chāta-bhāta-prāvesya*). These exactions proved to be burdensome taxation on the villagers in the form of forced contributions of money or provisions contributed by them to the troops on march through the villages. Such inroads of the military on the rural civil population of the countryside with the financial levies they meant were thus not permitted in a village dedicated to a religious purpose. The village was also protected against disturbances (*vyūghāta*) from the royal family and its dependents (*pādapiṇḍopajīvī*). The grant, however, did not carry with it the income derived from fines imposed on thieves (*chora-varjam* = *chora-danda-varjam* occurring in the Khoh grant of Mahārāja Jayanatha of the year 177). The *chowkidari* tax or police cess was an integral part of the revenue-resources of the entire kingdom whose main function was the maintenance of its Law and Order and so the revenue derived from crimes could not be alienated.

The inscription describes Hastin himself as a sovereign who had feudatories of his own (*pāda-piṇḍopajīvinah*), 'subsisting on homage to the royal feet.'

Officers. The inscription further mentions the interesting detail that this grant or charter (*sūṣana*) was written or engraved (*likhita*) by Suryadatta, a descendant of an *amātya* or counsellor,

and of a *Bhogika*, the officer in charge of a division of a province or *bhukti*. It also mentions an officer called *Dūtaka* whose duty was that of a messenger to carry the king's sanction and order to the local officials who would then have the grant or charter drawn up and delivered to the grantee.

Mandasor Inscription. Another event of the reign of Kumāra Gupta II is indicated in the Mandasor inscription (No. 18 of Fleet) stating, as already noticed, how a Sun-temple which was built by a guild of silk-weavers, who were immigrants from Lāṭa Vishaya, at the city of Daśapura under the popular rule of Bandhuvarman in Mālava year 493 = A.D. 436, was renovated by the same guild in the year 529 = A.D. 472. The repair of the temple thus took place in the reign of Kumāra Gupta II. As stated in the inscription, it was the time 'when Kumāra Gupta was ruling over the earth' (*Kumāragupte prithivīm prasāsati*).

The inscription thus also testifies to the imperial status of Kumāra Gupta II whose paramount sovereignty was recognized in Malwa and whose court was adorned by the great poet, Vatsabhaṭṭi, the author of this inscription which is a masterpiece of literary composition.

CHAPTER XI

BUDHA GUPTA

(c. A.D. 476-495)

Budha Gupta. There are several inscriptions which are valuable sources of the history of Budha Gupta's reign.

Sarnath Inscription. The two earliest appear with practically the same text on two images in stone of the Buddha found at Sarnath bearing the same date, Gupta year 157 (*Guptānām sam-tikrānte sapta-pañchāśaduttiare śate*, 'when of the Guptas, 100 years increased by 57 had passed away') and mentioning Budha Gupta as 'ruling the earth' (*prīthivīni Budhagupte prasāsatī*). The Gupta year 157 = A.D. 476.

Images of the Buddha. The first image is that of standing Buddha with two attendant *chaurī*-bearing figures (probably Bodhi-śattvas), placed on pedestal bearing the inscription, and two kneeling figures, one of which is that of a monk and the other holds a censer.

The second image is that of the Buddha seated in *abhayamudrā*.

Both the images show fine workmanship and justify their description in the text of the inscription stating that the Śākyā-bhikshu Abhayamitra had caused to be made this charming (*divya*) image (*pratimā*) of the Buddha, 'with the gods as his disciples or sons' (*Devaputra-vato*), with uplifted hand (*uddhasta*) (as a symbol of *abhayamudrā*), with umbrella (*sa'chhatra*), and seated cross-legged in contemplation (*padmāsana*), and 'decorated with all the art of the sculptor.' The gift of these two statues, and also of the earlier one bearing the inscription of the time of previous king, Kumāra Gupta II, was made by the Buddhist monk named Abhayamitra who records his noble prayer that whatever religious merit (*pūriya*) he may have earned (*bhrītam*) by this sacred undertaking is offered by him to his mother, father, preceptor, and all his fellow-men (*lokasya*), as an aid to their attainment of final beatitude (*samāp-taye*) (Arch. S. Report, 1914-15, pp. 99, 125).

It will thus appear from these inscribed statues that Sarnath or Benares continued to be an important place in the Gupta empire under Budha Gupta, as it was in the reign of his predecessor.

Damodarpur No. 2 Copper-Plate Inscription. The next inscription of the time of Budha Gupta is that found on a copper-plate at Damodarpur, a village in Dinajpur district, and dated in the Gupta year 163 = A.D. 482 when "Paramadaivata ('of resplendent glory'), Paramabhaṇḍaraka ('His Most Worshipful Majesty'), Mahārājādhi-

rāja ('the Lord of Overlords'), *Śrī* ('His Majesty of abounding wealth and prosperity') Budhagupta was the ruler of the earth (*prithivipati*)."

Administrative Details. This inscription, like the inscriptions on the other two Damodarpur Copper-plates of the time of Kumāra Gupta I, records a grant of land, and repeats most of the details and words of the first two plates.

As has been already noticed, these inscriptions throw great light upon the system of local government in the Gupta empire. They show how the district magistrate (*Vishayapati*) was helped in his administration (*sainyavaharati*) by an Advisory Council of four members representative of the different interests of the locality, viz., (1) *Nagaraśreshthī*, 'the President of the Chambers of Commerce or Bankers in the city', whose name was Dhritipāla; (2) *Prathama-kulika*, 'the foreman of the Guild of Artisans', who is named Dhṛitimitra; (3) *Sūrthavāha*, who represented the merchants of the city and is named Bandhumitra; and (4) *Prathama-kāyastha* who was the chief secretary to the administrative council, whose name in the present case is Śāmbapāla.

As has been already stated, these inscriptions are especially concerned with the administrative machinery and procedure prescribed for grants of land for public purposes, charitable or religious. The machinery is first set in motion by the application of a private person for grant of such land: but the alienation of such land by the State should not mean any loss of revenue to it. Accordingly, such land is required to be (a) *aprada*, that which is not yet settled, (b) *aprakata*, that which is not yet ploughed or cultivated, and (c) *khila-kshetra* which is uncultivated land. It may be noted that in the Rigveda separate plots are called *kshetras* and they are separated from one another by what are called *khilyas* or *khilas*. The *khila* was no man's land, the grass-land, separating one plot from another, and used as village common for purposes of pasture for its cattle.

In the present case, the applicant for the grant of land was a Brahmin named Kārpatika, and the public purpose for which he wanted the grant is stated to be facilities for the performance of the *agnihotra* rites (*agnihotropayogāya*).

It may be noted that though the land to be granted was not cultivated land yielding income, but uncultivated waste land, yet the State insisted on a price being paid for it. The customary price stated in the inscription is at the rate of 3 *dīnāras* for each *kulyavāpa*. The term *kulyavāpa* means that amount of land on which one *kulya* of seeds could be sown, one *kulya* weighing 8 *dronas*.

Lastly, the grant by government of land thus applied for depended upon the recommendation of the local record-keepers called *Pustapālas*. These formed a Committee of three who are named Rishidatta, Jayanandin, and Vibhudatta. Perhaps to prevent corruption, one record-keeper was not depended upon for such transactions.

The purpose of the grant of land in the inscription on Plate 2 is stated to be the performance of the five daily sacrifices (*Pañchamahāyajña-pravartana*).

Damodarpur No. 3 Copper-Plate Inscription. In the Budha Gupta inscription on Plate 3 which is dated Gupta year 163=A.D. 482, there are some additional details of administration given.

Brahmadatta is named as emperor Budha Gupta's Provincial Governor called *Uparika-mahārāja*.

It also refers to the Council of non-officials associated with local administration, made up of four classes of members : (1) the village elders called *Mahattaras* ; (2) the *Ashṭakulādhikaraṇas* who were officers in charge of groups of eight households in the locality ; (3) the heads of villages (*Grāmikas*) ; and (4) the householders (*Kuṭumbināḥ*).

In the case of this inscription, the application for grant of land is made by a person named Nābhaka belonging to the village called *Chāndagrāma*. The purpose stated in the application is that he wished to settle in the village some good Brahmins (*ārya*) for the *punya* of his parents. On the receipt of this application, the local Advisory Council sent it on from its official headquarters named *Palāśavṛindaka*, which was the centre of a union of villages, for its consideration by the leading men of the village among its Brahmins, citizens in general (*akshudra-prakṛiti*, lit., important subjects) and householders. These then asked the record-keeper named *Patradāsa* to report on the application. On Patradāsa reporting that the application was a proper one (*yuktam*) and conformed to the prevailing conditions and customs relating to sale (*vikraya-maryādā*), the land was inspected (*pratyavekṣhya*) by the above village Council who then got it severed (*apaviñchchhyā*) or separated from other plots by the measurement of 8 x 9 reeds (*ashtaka-navaka-nalā-bhyām*).

Damodarpur No. 4 Copper-Plate Inscription. There is another inscription found on Plate No. 4 at Damodarpur which is not dated but is referred to the reign of Budha Gupta. It states that the Provincial Governor of *Puṇḍravardhana-bhukti* under Budha Gupta was the *Uparika-Mahārāja* Jayadatta. Jayadatta appointed *Śāṅdaka* as the officer in charge of the district (*Vishaya*) named

Koṭivarsha, the District-Office being called *Adhishthāna*. The Advisory Council for the district then included (1) Ribhupāla as *Nagaraśreshṭhī*, (2) Vasumitra as *Sārthavāha*, (3) Varadatta as *Prathama-kulika*, and (4) Viprapāla as *Prathama-kūyastha*.

The inscription locates village Donagrāma where lands were granted on Himachchhikara i.e. 'on Himalayan Peaks'. The same village Donagrāma is also mentioned in the earlier Damodarpur record of year 124=A.D. 443 of the time of Kumāra Gupta I.

Again, the later Damodarpur record of year 224=A.D. 543 refers to the temple (*Devakula*) of God Śvetavarāhasvāmī as located in a forest (*aranya*) and calling for repairs for which it records provision being made by a further grant of land and also for worship of the Deity by supply of its materials such as flowers, incense, lamp, and oblations.

The difficulty arises as to the exact location of these Temples. The lands that were granted for them may be taken to have been situated in the neighbourhood of Damodarpur, a village in the Balurghat Sub-division of Dinajpur district. But the Temples concerned are stated to be on the Himalayas.

The *Brahma Purāṇa* (Ch. 219,229) mentions Kokāmukha-Tīrtha, the river Kokā, and the Varāha-Viṣṇu Temple, as being located on the Himalayas, without mentioning the exact place of their location.

The *Varāha Purāṇa* (Ch. 140) mentions Kokāmukha-Tīrtha and its 20 sacred spots and their association with the two rivers, Kokā and Kauśakī, and their confluence. Kauśikī may be taken to be modern Kuśī flowing from Nepal through Purnea Dt. A Varāha (or Kokāmukha)-Kshetra is a known place of pilgrimage in Nepal, together with the rivers, Sun, Kuśī, and Kokā-Kola (from *Kulyā*, a small stream).

The holy places of Nepal have always attracted pilgrims from Bihar and Bengal. At the time of Budha Gupta, pilgrims from North Bengal used to visit the Varāha (Kokāmukha) Kshetra of Nepal. One such pilgrim was Ribhupāla, who carried home his devotion to God Kokāmukha Vārāha by constructing at his native place near Damodarpur two Temples where were installed the images of Gods Śvetavarāha and Kokāmukha in imitation of their original (*ādya*) shrines in distant Nepal. Thus Ribhupāla was able to provide for worship at these Temples by his gift of lands for it, while, about half a century later, one Amṛitadeva added to the endowment of the Śvetavarāha Temple by making further grants of land to it. It may be noted that the last epigraphic record locates the Temple in a forest (*aranya*) of the District (*Vishaya*) of Koṭivarsha, and not on the Himalayas.

It is on the basis of the above assumptions that we can correctly locate the Temples at a place close to the lands granted to them for their maintenance [Dr. D. C. Sircar in IHQ XXI, 56].

Procedure for Land-Grant. In the present case, the applicant for grant of land is Ribhupāla himself. He states in his application : 'In Dongā-grāma in Himavachchhikara (lit. the summit of the Himalaya), 4 kulyavāpas of upradā land were formerly given by me to Kokāmukha-svāmin and 7 kulyavāpas to Śvetavarāha-svāmin, in the hope of benefit to myself (and) for the sake of increasing religious merit. Now in the neighbourhood of these cultivated lands, I wish to build two temples and their two store-rooms for those supreme gods Kokāmukha-svāmin and Śvetavarāha-svāmin (and?) one Nāmaliningam (?)'.

As usual, the application was referred for report to a Committee of three *Pustapālas* named Vishṇudatta, Vijayanandin, and Sthānunandin, who thus reported : 'It is a fact that by him were given in Himavachchhikara 11 kulyavāpas of upradā lands to Kokāmukha-svāmin and Śvetavarāha-svāmin, and so the application has been properly made (by him) for vāstu land to be given to him in the neighbourhood of those cultivated lands for the purpose of building temples and store-rooms.'

It may be noticed that this inscription gives a new detail. It records an application not merely for land for cultivation but also land for building (*vāstu*).

Paharpur Copper-Plate Inscription. Another inscription of the time of Budha Gupta is the Paharpur Copper-Plate inscription dated G.E. 159=A.D. 479. It may be noted that Paharpur is situated in the eastern part of the Province of Puṇḍravardhana and thus shows the eastern limits of the Gupta empire.

A Brahmin's Gift to a Jaina Vihara. The government order for grant of land was issued by the Āyuktakas of Puṇḍravardhana jointly with the city Municipal Council (*Adhishṭhāna-adhikarāṇa*) headed by (*puroga*) the Mayor of the city (*Ārya-nagaraśreshṭhī*).

This inscription brings to light new units of settlement and administration, arranged in the following ascending order : (1) *Grāma*, (2) *Pārśva*, (3) *Mandala* and (4) *Vīthi* (part of a district or *Vishaya*).

The proprietary right to a village is indicated by the technical term *Prāveśya* (right to revenue).

The government order on the subject is communicated as usual to the Village Council consisting of the elders among Brahmins (*Brahmanottaras*), leading villagers (*Mahattaras*), and householders (*Kuṭumbinah*).

The applicants for land were husband and wife, and Brahmins.

They make the donation in favour of a Jaina Vihāra belonging to the *Pāñchastūpa* Sect (*Nikāya*) founded by the Nigrantha Sramanāchārya Guhanandi of Benares. This shows the religious toleration of the times. The gift was made for provision of scent, incense, flowers, and light for worship of the divine Arhats. This indicates that this Jaina sect might have been the Śvetāmbaras, and not the Digambaras who do not permit worship with flowers bringing in insects which may be killed.

Procedure. The inscription describes the usual procedure laid down for such land-transactions. The application is made to both the district officers and city Municipal Council who refer it to the Board of *Pustapālas* or record-keepers consisting of one head record-keeper (*Prathama Pustapāla*) and at least five others named.

It will appear that the Faridpur and Damodarpur grants also mention more than one but less than five record-keepers. The record-keepers, after making necessary inquiries, recommend the transaction as bringing some revenue to the state (*arthopachaya*).

Akshaya-Nivi-dharma. The administrative authorities then sanction (*avadhārana*) the transfer of land and ask the elders of the respective villages to mark out the (*apavīñchhya*) boundaries of the lands thus granted. The gift was to conform to the Code called *Akshaya-nīvi-dharma*, implying that the land given was to be inalienable and irrevocable.

The applicants wanted $1\frac{1}{2}$ *kulyavāpas* of land distributed among four villages for the double purpose of the provision of aforesaid worship and construction of a resting-place for the *Vihara* (*talavāṭaka*).

Khila and Vastu Lands. This inscription does not differentiate between the rates for two classes of land, *khila* and *vāstu*. But the land required for *vāstu* or building was naturally less in quantity, viz., only $1\frac{1}{2}$ *dronavāpas* in the present case. More land was needed if it was for cultivation the produce from which was to meet the cost of worship. A larger area of land was required for cultivation than for building.

The total quantity of $1\frac{1}{2}$ *kulyavāpas* of land was made up of the four following plots located at four villages, viz., $1\frac{1}{2}$ *dronavāpas* of *vāstu* land+4 *dronavāpas* in one village+4 *dronavāpas* in another village+ $2\frac{1}{2}$ *dronavāpas* in the fourth village=total 12 *dronavāpas* equated in the inscription with $1\frac{1}{2}$ *kulyavāpas* as stated above. This shows that quantitatively 1 *kulyavāpa*=8 *dronavāpas*.

The price paid for the total $1\frac{1}{2}$ *kulyavāpas*=3 *dīnāras* at the rate of 2 *dīnāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa*.

Their Prices. Grants of land are described in detail in most of the Bengal Copper-plate inscriptions such as those of Dhānāidaha, Damodarpur, Faridpur or Ghugrāhāti. The rate of land is 3 *dīnāras* per *kulyavāpa* in Damodarpur and 4 in Faridpur as against 2 of the present grant. No. 2 Damodarpur, for instance, mentions 2 *dīnāras* being paid for 5 *droṇavāpas*—roughly 2/3 *kulyavāpa*, so that the rate is 3 *dīnāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa*. Apparently, land was cheaper at Paharpur.

Eran Inscription. To the reign of Budha Gupta also belongs an inscription on Eran Stone Pillar bearing the date G.E. 165=A.D. 484. This inscription refers to Mahārāja Surashmichandra as the feudatory of Budha Gupta and administering (*pālayati*) the country lying between the river Kālindi or Jumna and the Narmadā. It records the erection of a pillar called a *dhvaja-stambha* or flag-staff of God Vishnu under the name Janārdana by a Mahārāja named Mātri Vishnu and his younger brother, Dhanya Vishnu.

Nandapur Copper-Plate Inscription. Another inscription of the time of Budha Gupta is that of Nandapur Copper-plate dated Gupta year 169=A.D. 488. Nandapur is a village in the district of Monghyr. Unfortunately, the inscription does not make any reference to the Gupta emperor of the time. The seal attached to the plate might have borne the name which, however, is worn out. Its script, and its contents and wording establish its affinity with the other inscriptions associated with north Bengal.

Details of Land-transaction. The details and data which the inscription records regarding the land-transactions of the time are worth noting, although they repeat most of those given in other inscriptions of North Bengal.

A district officer (*Vishayapati*) here applies to his fellow-officers (*Āyuktakas*) for land. The *Āyuktakas* then intimate and write (*bodhayanti likhanti cha*) to the District Office (*Adhikarāṇa*), as well as to the Brahmins, the chief officers and others (*uttarānsaṁvyavahāryādi*) and also householders, to that effect. The applicant wants to buy 4 *kulyavāpas* of fallow land (*khila-kshetra*) and give it to a Brahmin belonging to an *Agrahāra* of Nanda-vīthī (sub-division of a district) to enable him to perform the five Great Sacrifices (*Bali, Charu, Vaiśvadeva, Agnihotra, and Atithi*) (*pañcha-Mahāyajña-pravarttanāya*).

The sale was effected according to the established system of the district (*Vishaya*) by which land that was lying fallow (*khila*), devoid of vegetation (*astamba*), and not yielding any revenue to the State (*samudayabāhya*), might be sold provided it was for purposes of a permanent endowment (*akshaya-nīvyāḥ*), and the cus-

tomary price was paid at the rate of 2 *dīnāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa* of such land.

The local Board of Record-keepers (*Pustapālas*) was then to ascertain (*avardhritam*) by enquiry (*avadhāranā*) that the transaction conformed to the above conditions.

And then the last consideration was that there would be no loss of revenue to the Crown from the sale of such revenue-free (*utpratikara*) fallow land but, on the contrary, some gain to the king in the shape of *dharma*.

Therefore the order was: *Tad-dīyatāmiti*.

The order ran thus. ' You should give away the plot situated in an area where it may not affect the cultivation of settled peasants (*kutumbinām karshṇāvirodhī-sthāne*), after measuring it by the standard unit of 8×8 reeds (*nala*), and then demarcate (*apavīñ-chhyā*) it by permanent marks of ash, charcoal, etc. (*tushāngārādi-chihṇaiḥ*).

Thus the last condition of the grant was that it should not cause loss to the local agriculturists by effecting any change in the areas of the plots settled on them. The land granted must be in an isolated area of waste-land in the village, and must not be made up by piecing together slices taken from the settled lands already under cultivation.

Feudatories. There are some inscriptions issued by the feudatories of emperor Budha Gupta. The Parivrājaka Mahārāja Hastin, for instance, issued two inscriptions on copper-plates found at a village Khoh in modern Nagod State and dated C.E. 156=A.D. 476 and C.E. 163=A.D. 482. Of these, the first may be dated to A.D. 475, in which case it belongs to the reign of the previous king, Kumāra Gupta II. Both these inscriptions refer to the enjoyment of sovereignty by the Gupta kings (*Gupta-nṛipa-rājya-bhuktau*). They both refer to the high status of Hastin who was practically the ruler of his territory, described 'as the victor in many hundreds of battles, and the giver of thousands of cows, elephants, horses, and gold pieces, and also of many lands.'

The second inscription records a grant made by him of an *agrahāra* situated in a *pattā* with the usual immunities from the taxes, *udraṅga*, and *uparikara*, and freedom from the molestations of the military.

The inscription is interesting for its social data showing the strength of Brahminism in those days. The following Brahmin gotras are mentioned: Bharadvāja, Kautsa, Bhārgava, Vāsula; and the following Vedic *Sākhās*, *Vājasaneyā* and *Khata*.

Political History. These inscriptions also throw light upon the political history of the reign of Budha Gupta. They point

to the indisputable fact that Puṇḍravardhana or northern Bengal was an integral part of the Gupta empire under Budha Gupta. Budha Gupta's authority was also acknowledged in the region of Benares, as proved by the Sarnath Buddha Image inscriptions. The Eran Stone Pillar inscription shows that empire included the kingdom of Malwa or rather the extensive tract of land between the Kālindi and Narmadā. It may be assumed that the position of Mahārāja Surashmichandra, as the Governor of this region, was similar to that of the *Uparika-Mahārājas*, Brahma-datta, and Jayadatta, the Governors of the province of Puṇḍravardhana, while the position of the Āyuktaka Śaṇḍaka, in charge of the district or *Vishaya* of Koṭivarsha, is comparable to that of Mahārāja Māṭri-Viṣhṇu as *Vishayapati* under the provincial Governor Surashmichandra. This fact is further borne out by the Eran Stone Boar inscription of Toramāṇa's time (No. 36 of Fleet) stating that in the first year of that Hūṇa chief's rule in this portion of Āryavārla (Malwa), Dhanya Viṣhṇu, younger brother of Māṭri Viṣhṇu, who was then not living (*svargagata*), built a temple in which was enshrined the Boar-incarnation of Viṣhṇu, 'in his own *Vishaya* of Airikini'. It thus stands to reason that Dhanya Viṣhṇu's elder brother Māṭri Viṣhṇu was the officer-in-charge of the *Vishaya* of Airikini when Surashmichandra was Budha Gupta's Governor in Malwa and the adjoining tracts. From these facts it is thus clear that the Gupta empire under Budha Gupta did not at all shrink in size, but extended from Malwa to northern Bengal, from the Kālindi to the Gāṅgā.

It will thus appear that the empire under Budha Gupta recovered its position and prestige after the dark days following the death of Skanda Gupta.

Budha Gupta issued silver coinage of the Central India type on which his own name has been inscribed together with his title *Avanipati*. The Bharsar hoard of coins points to a king called Prakāśaditya coming after Skanda Gupta. The *Mañju-Śrī-Mūlakalpa* states that Śrīmān U succeeded Kumāra Gupta II. It is interesting to note that the same letter U is to be found below the king's image on the coins of Prakāśaditya. Therefore, it may be concluded that Śrīman U, Prakāśaditya, and Budha Gupta are one and the same person.

It is also to be noted that of the three specimens of Budha Gupta's coins of the Central India type kept at the British Museum, one bears the date G.E. 175 = A.D. 494, the last known date of Budha Gupta.

CHAPTER XII

NARASIMHA GUPTA BALADITYA

Narasimha Gupta. As has been already shown, the Bhitari and Nālandā Seal inscriptions of Kumāra Gupta III make it quite clear that Narasimha Gupta must be taken as the successor of Budha Gupta. That he had from his predecessor the legacy of a large empire and paramount sovereignty is indicated in the literary text *Ārya-Mañju-Śrī-Mūla-Kalpa*. It describes the empire of Bālāditya as *nissaptanam* and *akāntakam*, an empire free from rivals and enemies. The larger number and heavier types of gold coins prove the truth of this statement.

His Coins. All his coins are of the Archer type. The obverse shows : 'King nimbate, standing l., wearing waist-cloth with long sash and jewellery, holding bow in l., and arrow in r. hand. Garuda standard on l.' It also shows the word *Nara* beneath left arm and an incomplete legend ending with *jayati Narasiṁhaguptah*.

The reverse shows : 'Goddess (Lakshmi) nimbate, seated facing on lotus, holding fillet and lotus.' It also bears the legend 'Bālādityah'.

Huna Invasions. It was not, however, for long that his empire remained *akāntaka*. Very soon it had a difficult *kāntaka* or thorn on its side. He was not fated to have any smooth sailing in the troubrous waters created by the successive waves of Hūna onslaught on the empire. It may be useful at this stage to sum up the available evidence in regard to this fateful struggle between the Gupta empire and the Hūnas. We have already seen from the first Eran Pillar inscription of Budha Gupta dated A.D. 484 that the region of eastern Malwa was under the suzerainty of Budha Gupta who had, as his feudatories, the two brothers, Mātri Vishnu and Dhanya Vishnu. There is a second inscription of Eran which records the building of a temple enshrining the *Varāha* (Boar) incarnation of Vishnu. The figure of the Boar is decorated with sculptures representing *rishis* and saints clinging to its mame and bristles, and the Earth as a woman hanging on to its right tusk. The breast of the Boar bears an inscription stating that the temple was constructed by Dhanya Vishnu (brother of the deceased Mātri Vishnu of the first inscription) in the first year of the reign of Toramāṇa.

Bhanu Gupta. Over and above this, we have to consider the light thrown upon the events of the times by the Eran Stone Pillar inscription of A.D. 510. It mentions a king named Bhānu Gupta, 'the

bravest on earth (*jayati pravīro*), a mighty king (*rājā mahān*), the equal of Pārtha (*Pārtha-samo*), who was followed by a valiant chief named Goparāja who fell fighting in a very famous battle (*yuddham sumahat prakāśam*) and was followed to death by his devoted wife.'

His Status. It is to be noted that this inscription calls Bhānu Gupta merely as a *Rājā* and does not apply to him even the title *Mahārāja*, nor the higher imperial title of *Mahārājādhīrāja*, and the like. Therefore, it stands to reason that the proper way to locate Bhānu Gupta in Gupta history would be to treat him as the Governor of Malwa under emperor Narasiṁha Gupta in my scheme of Gupta genealogy. The position, therefore, would be that it was left to the ruler (*Rājā*) of Malwa as the western outpost of the Gupta empire to defend it against the incursions of the Hūnas, the brunt of whose attack fell upon it. In that defence, Bhānu Gupta's military lieutenant, Goparāja, famous for his prowess (*vikhyāta-paurusha*), fell fighting, leaving the way clear for the further advance of the Hūnas towards Magadha. Bhānu Gupta is not heard of after he lost this fateful battle.

Toramāṇa. It will thus appear that Toramāṇa was leading the Hūnas and achieved victory over the provincial Gupta Chief, Bhānu Gupta, and his feudatory, Goparāja, in the battle of Eran in A.D. 510, after which year dates Toramāṇa's supremacy in Malwa. Thus the Gupta empire lost Malwa after Budha Gupta. Therefore the Eran Boar Image inscription dated in the first year of Toramāṇa must be later than A.D. 510.

Literary Evidence. Some light is thrown on the turmoil of the times by the literary work named *Mañju-Śrī-Mūla-Kalpa*. It states that 'after the death of Budha Gupta, two kings in the Gupta line were crowned, one in Magadha and another in Gauda.' The Gupta king crowned in Magadha must refer to Narasiṁha Gupta Bālāditya. The work further states that after Bhānu Gupta had lost Malwa, Toramāṇa carried on his expedition up to Magadha and compelled Bālāditya to retreat to Bengal. He also crowned one Prakāṭaditya as king at Benares in place of the absconding Gupta emperor. Toramāṇa, however, died at Benares while returning westwards. This Prakāṭaditya is also stated to have been a son of Bālāditya. This shows that the power of Narasiṁha Gupta was still felt in that region and was not completely extinguished and so it was able to assert itself again.

Mihirakula. After Toramāṇa, the Hūnas were led by his worthy son Mihirakula whose inscription at Gwalior dated year 15 of his reign, which may be taken to be A.D. 528 (on the assumption

tion that Toramāṇa died in A.D. 513) records that on a hill called Gopa a Sun Temple was constructed by one Māṭṛīcheṭa. Gopa is a hill in Malwa and so this inscription shows that Mihirakula ruled in Malwa up to at least A.D. 528.

Yaśodharman Vishnuvardhana. About this time, we have to consider the evidence of two important inscriptions, the Mandasor Stone Pillar inscription of Yaśodharman and another Mandasor inscription associated with two kings, Yaśodharman and Vishnuvardhana. The first inscription, which is not dated, attributes to Yaśodharman conquest of countries which 'not even the Guptas or Hūṇas could ever conquer, and to whose feet homage was paid even by Mihirakula.' Though not dated, the inscription definitely establishes the fact that it was left to Yaśodharman to achieve the credit of conquering the Hūṇas and winning an empire 'from the Brahmaputra to the Western Ocean and from Himālayas to Mahendragiri.' The second Mandasor inscription which is dated A.D. 533 (M.E. 589) describes Yaśodharman as *Janendra*, the 'Lord of his people', and also refers to another king (*nārādhipati*) named Vishnuvardhana to whom are applied the titles *Rājādhīrāja* and *Parameśvara*. The context of the inscription seems to indicate, as supposed by Fleet, that, in spite of his imperial titles, he seems to have acknowledged to some extent the supremacy of Yaśodharman. Yaśodharman is once again described in this inscription as 'achieving victory' (*jayati*), 'plunging into the army of his enemies (*śatru-sainyam vigāhya*), bending down the fame of all heroes (*vīra-kīrti-vnāmya*), with his body decorated all over with battle-scar'. It is possible that the two Yaśodharmans of these two inscriptions are one and the same person. The two inscriptions record almost the same exploits. They both repeat the sovereignty of the king over *prāchī* ('eastern India') and north (Kashmīr). Yaśodharman and Vishnuvardhana may also be taken to be identical from the words, '*sa-eva*', used in the second inscription to introduce Vishnuvardhana. This inscription also records the construction of a large well by a person named Daksha, a younger brother of Dharmadosha, a Minister of Vishnuvardhana. This shows that Malwa and western India were placed under the governorship of Dharmadosha by his paramount sovereign Yaśodharman Vishnuvardhana. It may be noted that this inscription gives an interesting genealogy of this family of Ministers and mentions Bhānu Guptā, the wife of Daksha's grandfather, Ravikīrti. The name Bhānu Guptā points to some connexion between her and king Bhānu Gupta from whom she was removed by one generation, Daksha coming one generation after Bhānu Gupta.

CHAPTER XIII

VAINYA GUPTA

Vainya Gupta. We have thus seen that Imperial Gupta history after Budha Gupta is somewhat uncertain, obscure, and confused. It can be traced only in fragments through names of certain kings associated with it in some of the records of the times. Kings like Bhānu Gupta and Yaśodharman-Vishṇuvardhana and Kumāra Gupta III have to be assigned their places in that history. We have also to add to these names one more name, that of Vainya Gupta. This name is brought to light in the Guṇaigarh Copper-plate inscription found in Comilla in eastern Bengal. This inscription records that Vainya Gupta granted from his victorious camp at Kripūra to his feudatory, Mahārāja Rudradatta, some lands in a village in Uttaramaṇḍala for maintaining a Buddhist Vihāra. The reference to a feudatory indicates his somewhat independent status. The inscription further mentions the fact that Vijayasena was his Governor of the *Bhukti* of Uttaramaṇḍala situated in Samataṭa. It also mentions a number of *Kumārāmātyas* serving as his *Vishayapatis*. The inscription is dated G.E. 188=A.D. 507. This inscription throws light on what was happening in Eastern India just as the Eran inscriptions do for Western India.

His Coins. To add to this epigraphic evidence, there is some amount of numismatic evidence supposed to have a bearing on Vainya Gupta. Three gold coins of the Archer type have been discovered bearing a name read by Allan as *Chandra* but by others as *Vainya* and also the *Āditya*-title *Dvādaśāditya*. The name *Chandra* would need the addition of Chandra Gupta III to the list of Gupta kings, a name not known from any other source, whereas the name *Vainya* is attested by epigraphic evidence.

It is, however, doubtful how far Vainya Gupta, who is associated with eastern Bengal, can be rightly regarded as belonging to the direct line of the Imperial Guptas.

His Guṇaigarh Inscription. We may now consider in detail the interesting contents of an inscription on a copper-plate found at a village called Guṇaigarh near Comilla in the district of Tippera in eastern Bengal. The village is named in the inscription as *Guṇekāgrahāra*. To the copper-plate is soldered the royal seal bearing the legend ‘*Mahārāja Śrī Vainya Guptah*’.

The date of the inscription is given both in numerals and words (*Varttamānāśtāśityuttara-śaka-samvatsare*) i.e., current (*varttamāna*) Gupta year 188=A.D. 507. Vainya Gupta thus lived in the time of Bäladitya, the Gupta emperor. The inscription refers to Vainya Gupta's camp of victory described in the usual terms: 'The camp full of big ships (*mahānau*), elephants, and horses, located at Kripura.'

Unlike the Gupta emperors who were worshippers of Vishṇu, Vainya Gupta is described as a worshipper of Mahādeva or Śiva.

It records the gift of 5 plots of land in a village in Uttaramandala, apparently a province ruled by a Governor, Mahārāja Rudradatta, who is described as a *pādādāsa* or a vassal of Mahārāja Vainya Gupta. At the request of Rudradatta, the royal gift was made in the form of an *agrahāra* in absolute possession (*sarvato bhogena*). It was made in favour of a particular Saṅgha of Mahāyāna Buddhist monks (Śākyā-Bhikshu). This Saṅgha was originally established by the great Mahāyāna teacher, Āchārya Śāntideva, and housed in a monastery called Āśrama-vihāra which was consecrated to Avalokiteśvara. This Vihāra was thus an earlier establishment in that locality. The inscription states that an earlier gift was made by the same Rudradatta to provide the Saṅgha with its necessaries in the shape of clothing (*chīvara*), food (*pindapāta*), beds (*śayana*), seats (*āsana*) and medicines for the sick, and the like, and also the means of its maintenance by repairing all breaches (*khandā*) and cracks (*phutta*) in the Vihāra.

The inscription also mentions the king's messenger (*Dūtaka*) who was the great frontier king, Mahāsāmanta Mahārāja Śri Vijayasena. Vijayasena combined in himself several offices such as those of the High Chamberlain (*Mahāpratīhāra*), the Commander of Elephant-Forces (*Mahā-pīlupati*), President of the Board of Five Adhikaraṇas (the chief of five officers of the district) and President of the Board of City-Mayors (*Purapāla-Uparika*).

The *Dūtaka* communicated the royal gift to three *Kumārā-mātyas* concerned, showing that his official position was superior to that of the *Kumārāmātya*.

The inscription also gives a high status to its scribe called *Karana Kāyastha* Naradatta who also held the office of the Minister for Peace and War.

The inscription gives a concrete detail regarding the gift of land. It was divided into 5 plots measuring a total of 11 *pāṭakas* of uncultivated (*khila*) lands. It also gives the areas of the plots in terms of *dronas*, on the basis of which we arrive at the equation, 1 *pāṭaka*=40 *dronavāpas*.

The inscription is the earliest record of a Hindu king making a gift to a Buddhist monastery.

Vainya Gupta a King in Eastern Bengal. The inscription is significant as showing the part of Bengal where Vainya Gupta held sway as sovereign. His headquarters were located in South Tippera, and Uttaramandala must have formed the northern limit of his kingdom. Thus the sphere of his authority lay in remote eastern Bengal away from Pundravardhana and Magadha as parts of the Central Gupta empire.

CHAPTER XIV

KUMARA GUPTA III

Kumara Gupta III. The Damodarpur No. 5 Copper-plate inscription bears the date Gupta year 214=A.D. 533. It is also read as 224=A.D. 543. A seal is soldered to it and bears the inscription '*Koṭivarshādhishṭhānādhi (karanya)sya*', 'of the office or court of the *adhishṭhāna* (headquarters) of Koṭivarsha.'

The inscription mentions the Gupta emperor of the time, to whom it applies the following epithet: *Paramadaivata Paramabhaṭṭāraka-Mahārājādhirāja*, but, unfortunately, only the second part of his name, 'Gupta' is legible in the inscription, and not its first or personal part. Only one of its letters is traced and read as 'Ku', which is taken to indicate Kumāra Gupta. From the date of the inscription, this Kumāra Gupta is to be taken as Kumāra Gupta III who must then figure as the last of the imperial Guptas. The emperor is described as *Prithivī-pati*, 'Ruler of the Earth', indicating that there is no diminution in the extent of the Gupta empire at that time. But this description is merely conventional, and need not be taken literally.

An interesting fact stated in the inscription is that the Governor of the *Bhukti* of *Puṇḍravardhana* was a son of the emperor, *Rājaputra-Deva-Bhaṭṭāraka*, bearing the title *Uparika-Mahārāja* and 'tendering his homage to the king.'

It also states that the province was very prosperous under the rule of the royal Viceroy with 'an adequate military force of elephants, cavalry and infantry.'

It mentions a particular district or *Vishaya* of the province named *Kotivarsha*. The district magistrate (*Vishayapati*) is named *Svayambhūdeva*.

There was an Advisory Council associated with the District Magistrate in his administration of the district. The district office is called *adhishṭhānādhikarāṇa*.

The district Advisory Council was constituted by four members representing its different interests, viz., (1) The Mayor of the city (*Nagara-śreshṭhī*) ; (2) Representative of Trade-Guilds (*Sārtha-vāha*) ; (3) President of Craft-Guilds (*Prathama-kulika*) ; (4) President of the Writers' Union (*Prathama kāyastha*), who must have been an expert in dealing with documents and conveyancing.

An application for a grant of land was made to the district officer by a nobleman who belonged to *Ayodhyā*. This shows that

the Gupta empire then included both Ayodhyā and Pundravardhana.

The purpose of the grant was to make provision for the repairs of the temple of God Śvetavarāhasvāmī, of its breaches (*khaṇḍa*) and cracks (*phuṭṭa*), and also for the offering of *Bali*, *Charu*, *Satra*, supply of cow's milk (*gavya*), incense (*dhūpa*), flowers (*pushpa*), *madhuparka*, lamp (*dīpa*), etc., required for worship.

The land that was needed for this provision measured 5 *kulyavāpas* of *khila* (fallow) along with *vāstu* (homestead) land. The land was not found within one village. It was made up of portions distributed among four or five villages named. This was because it was difficult to find a large plot of unsettled or surplus land in one village. All available land in every village was under the plough and intensive cultivation.

The condition on which land was to be granted by government to a private person was that it should be by way of a permanent and inalienable gift (*apradādharmena*). The State could only encourage the permanent charities of private persons.

The application was then referred to a Board of three Record-keepers (*Pustapālas*) under a Chief (*Prathama*) who had to ascertain (*avadhāraṇa*) if it was in order (*yukta*), or if there was any objection (*virodha*) to it.

The transaction was effected after the applicant's payment of the price of the land at the customary rate which is stated to be 3 *dīnāras* for 1 *kulyavāpa* of uncultivated (*aprāhata*, 'whose sods were not turned up by the plough'), waste (*khila*) land (*kṣetra*), which was thus not productive of any revenue or income (*samu-daya-bāhya*) to the State.

The deed for the transaction was in the form of a copper-plate upon which the order for the grant of land was inscribed.

CHAPTER XV

LOCAL KINGS

Local Kings of Eastern India: Gopachandra. The *Arya-Mañju-Srī-Mūlakalpa* refers to the rule of a king called 'Va' and of his successor called 'Dha'. 'Va' may be taken to point to Vainya Gupat and 'Dha' to Dharmāditya. This work also mentions Gopa as a king of the east.

Faridpur Copper-Plate Inscription of the year 18. The *Gopa* of this literary text may be taken to be king Gopachandra mentioned in this inscription. He carved out an independent kingdom in Bengal after the downfall of the imperial Guptas. It included a wide area comprising the Faridpur district in eastern Bengal and Burdwan in western Bengal.

It also repeats the name of the District Office (*Vishayādhikarāna*) of Vārakamandala.

It describes Gopachandra as *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Apratiratha*, and as *Bhaṭṭāraka*. At that time, *Nāgadeva* was administering the province of *Navyāvakaśika* and held several offices as *Mahāpratīhāra*, *Kumārapādīya*, *Amātya*, and *Uparīka*. He appointed under him *Vatsapāla* as the Magistrate of the district Vārakamandala.

Mallasarul Copper-Plate Inscription. This inscription was found in a village near Galsi in Burdwan district. To its plate is soldered a seal bearing the figure of a standing Deity with a *chakra* (wheel of Law) behind. Below the figure is the legend *Mahārāja Vijyayesenasya*.

Though it is not dated, palaeographically its script resembles that of the Faridpur plates of Dharmāditya and Gopachandra assigned to the 6th century A.D.

The inscription invokes God *Lokanātha*, and the Buddhist saints (*santah*).

It mentions the time of *Mahārājādhirāja* Gopachandra (*Gopachandra prasāsati*).

It also mentions *Vardhamāna Bhukti* and its officers, viz., (1) *Kārttikritika*, Head of the Executive; (2) *Kumāramātya*, Minister in attendance on the Prince; (3) *Chauroddharanīka*, Chief of Police; (4) *Uparīka*, Governor; (5) *Audraṅgīka*, Collector of *Udraṅga* Tax; (6) *Āgralārika*, Superintendent of *Agralāras*; (7) *Aurnasthūnīka*, Superintendent of Silk Factories; (8) *Bhogapatīka*, Officer-in-charge of a *Bhoga* or a Division; (9) *Vishayapati*, District Magistrate; (10) *Taddyuktaka*, Treasury Officer; (11) *Hiranyasāmudāyīka*,

Currency Officer; (12) *Pattalaka*, Ruler of a *Pattala*; (13) *Āvasathika*, Superintendent of *Dharmaśālās*. Next follows a list of the village elders (*Mahattaras*) and other important persons concerned with the land transaction. Some of these are described as *Āgrahārins*, *Bhātīas*, *Khādgīs*, and *Vahanāyakas*.

The inscription records a gift of land to a Brahmin for performing the Five Great Sacrifices. It measured 8 *kulyavāpas*. It is situated in a *Grāma* registered as belonging to a *Vīthī*, in the *Bhukti* of *Vardhamāna*.

The plot is marked out by pegs (*kīlaka*) bearing the device of a string of lotus seeds (*kamalākshamālā*).

As usual, Vijayasena applied to the elders and other leaders of the villages concerned and also the district office (*vīthī-adhikarāya* or collectorate). These held their enquiry into the matter and signified their approval. Then the applicant paid the price of land in *dīnāras* to the Collectorate. Then the sale-proceeds of the land were distributed among the different villages and credited to the account of each by the *Vāra* officers (*Vārakritaiḥ*, officers appointed by turn or in a place called *Vāra*). This class of officers is supposed to carry out the apportionment of the price paid for the total land purchased at the *Vīthī* office among the villages concerned.

A new condition for the sale is mentioned, viz., that the usual dues in respect of the land to be sold would be borne by the buyer and credited to the revenues of the *Vīthī* (*Vīthī-samudaya-eva pranāyya*). Thus the land that is sold in the present case yielded revenue and was not *khila* or waste land. Having in this manner obtained the right of ownership of the land, he transferred it to the Brāhmaṇa Vatsavāmin by executing a copper-plate charter (*tāmrapatṭa*). The attending *Pustapāla* had the copper-plate heated (*tāpita*).

Vijayasena. The historical value of the inscription may now be noted. Gopachandra may be identified with Gopachandra of Faridpur copper-plates and Vijayasena who is mentioned as his vassal is to be identified with Vijayasena of the Gunaigarh Plate inscription of Vainya Gupta of A.D. 507. In Vainya Gupta's inscription, the status of Vijayasena was lower, as that of a mere *Dūtaka*. In the present inscription, Vijayasena issues a charter under his own seal showing that he was in a position of greater dignity and authority. Therefore, this inscription may be considered to be later than that of Vainya Gupta.

It is also to be noted that Vainya Gupta in the Gunaigarh inscription is not called *Mahārājādhirāja* but only a *Mahārāja*. Probably

he was a local chief posted in eastern Bengal by his paramount sovereign Gopachandra. It seems that the king Gopachandra was ruling over a large part of Bengal, western and eastern, when it inculded *Vardhamāna Bhukti*, the present Burdwan division. The fact seems to be that Bengal, by the middle of the sixth century, was lost to the Guptas of Magadha and was ruled by the local princes in different tracts, until it was absorbed in the empire of Harsha.

Dharmaditya. Besides Dharmāditya of Faridpur plates and Gopachandra of this plate, another Faridpur plate (the Ghugra-hāti plate) mentions a third independent ruler of Bengal named Samāchāradeva.

Faridpur Copper-Plate Inscription of Dharmaditya. A seal joined to the plate bears the legend '*Vārakamandala Vishayādhikarāṇasya*' = from the office of the *Vishaya* or district called Vārakamandala (in modern Goalunda and Gopalagunj sub-division of Faridpur district).

The inscription refers to Dharmāditya as the invincible Ruler of the Earth (*Pṛithivyāmapratirathah*) who had as his vassal (*Tat-prasādalabdhiśpada*) Mahārāja Sthāṇudatta in charge (*adhyāsana*) of a province. He appointed (*tadviniyuktaka*) as the *Vishayapati* of Vārakamandala, Jajāva. Sthāṇudatta was apparently Dharmāditya's Viceroy of the province called *Navyāvakāśika*.

The inscription refers to an officer named Sādhanika who had something to do with the realization of debts and fines (*sūḍhana*), and hence a judicial officer.

As the land concerned in the transaction recorded here bordered on the sea, it followed the custom of that region aptly called *Prāksamudra-maryādā*, i.e., custom prevailing in the countries bordering the eastern sea (Bay of Bengal). Here the price of 1 *kulyavāpa* = 4 *dīnāras*. But it was not *khila* or *aprakata* but cultivated land (*vāpa kshetra*). Hence its price is higher. The separated plot is called a *khaṇḍala* marked out by boundaries (*kṛitakalana* = *kṛita-chihñāṇka*, also called *Siṁhalingāṇi*), which were visible at first sight (*dṛiṣṭimātra prabandhena*).

Another Faridpur Copper-Plate Inscription of Dharmaditya. This inscription also mentions Dharmāditya as *Mahārājādhīrāja* and *Bhāttaraka*, and his *Uparika* or Viceroy posted in the region called *Navyāvakāśika*. The name suggests its derivation from a canal (= *avakāśa* or opening). Nāgadeva who bears the title of *Mahāpratihāra* and *Uparika* appoints under his administration (*adhyāsana*) *Gopālasvāmī* in charge of the district (*Vishaya*) named Vārakamandala.

CHAPTER XVI

MATERIAL AND MORAL PROGRESS

Political Achievement. Much of the material and moral progress of the country was ultimately the outcome of its stabilized political conditions. (The Gupta Empire was a well-organized State which achieved the political unification of a large part of India under the umbrella of its paramount sovereignty, establishing a sphere of influence which was much wider than that of its direct dominion and administration. Samudra Gupta was the first to set before himself the imperial ideal as stated in the expression *dharanibandha* used in his Allahabad Pillar inscription. It indicates his programme of *digvijaya*, of conquests in different directions, by which the *dharani* or India could be bound (*bandha*) together as a unit.)

Greater India. The empire's sphere of influence is indicated in the Allahabad Pillar inscription, as we have already seen. It contains the earliest reference to the overseas relations cultivated by Samudra Gupta. It states how he cultivated these relations with 'Sinhala and other islands' that were bound to him in ties of friendly political relationship 'by offering him various gifts, applying to him for charters recognizing their sovereignty and, finally, by tendering their personal loyalty (*ātma-nivedanam*).'
This reference in the inscription gives the earliest inkling into the beginnings of India's expansion beyond her borders so as to form a sort of Greater India as an Empire of Indian Thought. Another piece of evidence of India's overseas intercourse is furnished by the account of the despatch by king Meghavarna of Ceylon (A.D. 350-380) to Emperor Samudra Gupta of an Embassy with gifts and a request to him for permission to build a *Vihāra* at Bodhgayā for the benefit of the pilgrims from Ceylon to that holy place. Such international outlook, and colonial activities are the product of a condition of equilibrium whereby the Mother Country, enjoying Peace at home and the blessings of an ordered government, not troubled by political unrest or unsettlement, became a live self-conscious unit, expressing itself in a variety of political and creative movements, economic and cultural.

Evidence of Fa-Hien. We find that Greater India had already made a good start from the evidence of Fa-Hien, that cultured Chinese pilgrim who has left us such a detached and valuable view of India's civilization as he saw it in the time of Chandra Gupta II.

We see from his record how centres and outposts of Indian culture had already sprung up in several countries outside the northern boundaries of the country. The first of these centres seen by Fa-Hien was *Shan-shan* where he saw, as already stated, more than 4,000 Hinayāna Buddhist monks, while its common people also 'practised the religion of India.' In several *Tartar* countries he found many ascetics who studied 'Indian books and the Indian spoken language.' In the country of *Kara-shahr*, he found Buddhist Hinayāna monks numbering over 4,000. In *Khotan*, he found several tens of thousands of Mahāyāna Buddhists and a monastery known by the name of *Gomatī* where, at the sound of a gong, 3,000 Buddhist monks 'assembled to eat'. *Khotan* had 14 such large monasteries. In the neighbourhood, he found another monastery 'which was 250 feet high, overlaid with gold, and silver, and took 20 years to build and the reign of three kings'. In *Kashgar*, he found 1,000 Hinayāna monks, and its king as a Buddhist. In *Darel* was another centre of Hinayāna Buddhism.

Religion. This spread of Indian culture to foreign countries testifies to its high degree of development in the Mother Country. It was marked by a revival of Brahmanical religion or Hinduism. Ample evidence of this has been already cited in connexion with the reign of each Gupta emperor. We may sum up here some of the facts of this religious revival.

Vedic Religion. It was represented in its sacrifices. The great Vedic imperial sacrifice known as *Aśvamedha* was revived by Samudra Gupta and Kumāra Gupta I. The Poona Copper-plate inscription of Prabhāvatīguptā describes Samudra Gupta as 'a performer of many a horse-sacrifice'. A minister of Kumāra Gupta I set up a *yūpa* or sacrificial pillar at Bihar (No. 12). Similarly, Mahārāja Vishṇu Vardhana, a local king, erected a *yūpa* after performing the *Puṇḍarīka* sacrifice (No. 59). This sacrifice was undertaken to obtain, in terms of Vedic vocabulary, religious objectives like *Śri-Yajña-Dharma-Śreya-Abhyudaya-Yaśa-Kula-Vaṁśa-Bhāga-Bhoga*. Some Vākāṭaka kings are stated in their inscriptions (Nos. 55 and 56) to have performed four and ten horse-sacrifices, as well as several other sacrifices named *Agnishtoma*, *Aptoryāma*, *Uktuya*, *Shodaśin*, *Ātirātra*, *Vājapeya*, *Brihaspatisava*, and *Sādyaskra*, and are also described as the devotees of *Śiva*, *Maheśvara* (*Śambhu*), or *Svāmī Mahābhairava*. These inscriptions also refer to the gift of a village to a community of 1,000 Brahmins of various *gotras* and *charanas* named. The inscriptions also refer to the performance of other Vedic sacrifices like *Agnihotra* and the *Puñcha-mahāyajñas* (Nos. 16, 25, 29, 39, 40 and 80).

Vaishnavism. Most of the Gupta emperors and the local kings of the times called themselves *Parama-bhāgavatas*, i.e., worshippers of *Bhāgavata* or *Vāsudeva*. An inscription of Parivrājaka-Mahārāja, Samkshobha, opens with the prayer: 'Om Namo Bhagavate Vāsudevāya' (No. 25). As worshippers of Vishṇu, the Gupta emperors introduced His *Vāhana*, Garuḍa, on the obverse of their coins and goddess Lakshmī, His Consort, on the reverse and also *Chakra*, Vishṇu's Wheel.

God Vishṇu is worshipped under various names: *Ātmabhū* (No. 51), *Chakrabhṛīt* (No. 14), *Chakradhara* (Nos. 17 and 47), *Gadādhara* (No. 17), *Chakrapāṇi* (No. 55), *Chitrakūṭasvāmin* (No. 66), *Govinda* (No. 15), *Janārdana* (No. 19), *Muradvish* (No. 79), *Mādhava* (No. 42), *Madhusūdana* (No. 17), *Nārāyaṇa* (No. 36), *Varāhāvatāra* (No. 36), *Śvetavarāḥasvāmin*, *Dāmodara* (No. 42), *Sāriṅgapāṇi* (No. 33), and *Vāsudeva* (No. 25).

A temple of Vishṇu is called a *Vishṇu-sthāna* (No. 17). Skanda Gupta's officer Chakrapālita, as a devotee of God Govinda and Chakradhara, constructed a temple of Chakrabhṛīt. Temples of Bhāgavata are referred to in inscriptions numbered 27 and 28. Those numbered 25, 29, and 31 refer to a Deity called Pishṭapuri or Pishṭapurikādevī, probably another name of Lakshmī. Sometimes, a flagstaff or *dhvaja-stambha* was erected as a symbol of worship (No. 19). The famous Iron Pillar inscription at Mehrauli calls the pillar as a *Vishṇu-dhvaja*. A Vaishṇava cave was constructed at Udayagiri in A.D. 401 by a Sanakānika chief who also had it decorated with sculptures showing four-armed Vishṇu and twelve-armed Lakshmī. Skanda Gupta's special devotion to Lakshmī is expressed in his coins of the 'King and Lakshmī type' and in his inscriptions mentioning *Kula-Lakshmī* as the tutelary Deity of the Gupta family. Inscription No. 66 found on a *Daśāvatāra* temple names Vishṇu and *Anantasvāmī* and *Chitrakūṭasvāmī*. A Damodarpur inscription refers to the temple of Vishṇu named *Śvetavarāḥasvāmi*, Nos. 3 and 17 refer to the Vaishṇava festival of *Śayana-ekādaśi*.

Saivism. The prevalence of worship of Śiva is testified to in many inscriptions referring to His worship under various names indicative of the different aspects of His divinity installed in appropriate shrines. Probably, the earliest *Śiva-Līṅga* is that bearing an inscription dated A.D. 436, and found at Karamadāṇḍā in Fyzabad. The God Śiva was also taken out in a procession called *Devadronī* in this inscription. It is curious that two Ministers of the Vaishṇava emperor, Chandra Gupta II, were worshippers of Śiva named Śambhu and Mahādeva-Prithiviśvara-Śaileśvarasvāmī, the former

constructing a cave (No. 6) and the latter granting land for His worship. The inscriptions mention the worship of Śiva under the following names : Īśa (No. 18), *Mahābhairava* (Nos. 55 and 57), *Bhūtapatī* (No. 49), *Hara* (No. 49), Īśvara (No. 39), *Jayeśvara* (No. 39), *Kapāleśvara* (No. 80), *Kokāmukhasvāmin*, *Mahādeva* (No. 39), *Maheśvara* (Nos. 38, 39, 46, and 55), *Mihireśvara* (No. 80), *Pasupati* (No. 39), *Prithiviśvara*, *Pinākinī* (No. 35), *Śambhu* (Nos. 6, 35, 55, and 56), *Śarva* (No. 37), *Śiva* (Nos. 55 and 56), *Śaileśvara*, *Sthānu* (No. 34), *Śūlapūṇī* (Nos. 33, 34 and 79), *Śūrabhogeśvara* (No. 39), *Tripurāntaka* (No. 80), *Ardhanārīśvara* (No. 49), and *Bhavasrij* (No. 35). Mahārāja Hastin was a Śaiva (Nos. 21-23). So also was another feudatory chief, Mahārāja Bhīma-varman, who had inscribed his name on a pedestal showing figures of Śiva and Pārvatī standing. The inscription was found at Kosam and is dated G.E. 139=A.D. 458, the time of Skanda Gupta. The emperor Skanda Gupta restruck the silver coins of the previous rulers which were in circulation in western and central provinces of the empire and these western issues show on the reverse the figure of a Bull which must have been Śiva's bull, Nandī. This Bull-type of coins is attributed to the Valabhī *Senāpatis* or rulers whose emblem was the Bull. The Śaiva sect of Māheśvaras was flourishing in Mathurā in the time of Chandra Gupta II, as stated in an inscription.

Worship of Sakti. Śakti also is worshipped under different names as *Bhagavatī* (Nos. 25, 29, 31), *Bhavānī* (No. 50), *Devi* (Nos. 49 and 50), *Gaurī* (No. 79), *Kātyāyanī* (No. 50), *Pārvatī* (No. 33). Inscription No. 17 records how a Minister of a local king named Viśavarman, a feudatory of Kumāra Gupta I, constructed a temple for the worship of the Divine Mothers (*Matris*), 'a very terrible abode, filled full of *Dākinīs* or ghosts who utter loud and tremendous shouts in joy and stir up the very oceans with the mighty winds rising from the performance of *tāntrika* rites.' Along with the images of the Seven Mothers, the temple also bears an image of Śakti as *Mahishamardini*. The Bihar Stone Pillar inscription of Skanda Gupta also refers to the construction of a group of temples (*Devaniketanamandalam*) dedicated to the Divine Mothers including goddess *Bhadrāryā*, also named *Bhadrāryakā*, who may be taken to be Pārvatī (Āryā), wife of Bhadra (Śiva).

Some of the Gupta imperial coins show on the reverse goddess Durgā as *Simhavāhanā*, seated on lion, as on Chandra Gupta I coins, or Lion-slayer type of coins of Chandra Gupta II.

The Tiger-type of coins of Samudra Gupta introduces goddess Gaṅgā as *Makara-vāhanā*, on the reverse, and the Lyrist-type,

goddess Sarasvatī as Goddess of Music associated with the *vīṇā* shown on its obverse.

Several other goddesses are also mentioned in the inscriptions as being worshipped in those days, e.g.: Devakī (No. 13) ; Jāhnavī (Nos. 38, 39) ; Jāmbavatī (No. 67) ; Lakshmī (Nos. 14 and 79) ; Vaishnnavī (No. 40) ; Paulomī (No. 49) ; Śachi (No. 49) ; and Sarasvatī (No. 42).

Kartikeya. The worship of Kārtikeya, the God of War, is mentioned in several inscriptions. The Bilsad inscription of the time of Kumāra Gupta I [A.D. 415, (No. 10)] refers to a temple (*āyatana*) for worship of *Svāmī-Mahāscena* also named god *Brahmaṇya*, in honour of whose worship the temple was equipped by a devotee named Dhruvasarman with (1) a *pratou* or gateway with a flight of steps to reach up to its height; (2) a *muni-vasati*, 'rest-house for saints' ; (3) a *dharma-sattra*, or tree feeding or alms-house ; and (4) a lofty pillar (*stambha*). The flight of steps is called *svarga-sopāna*, 'steps leading to heaven' showing that the temple was very high, and its way marked by an equally high pillar. Dhruvaśarman for his piety was honoured by the Committee of the temple (*pār-shadāmānita*).

Surya. Worship of the Sun was also popular. It was left to a Guild of Silk-Weavers to construct at Daśapura a temple of the Sun, *Dipta-raśmi*, and to carry out its repairs on a magnificent scale, so that 'the *grīha* of *Bhānumān*' was rendered the best of the city's buildings (*bhavana-vara*), as is stated in inscription No. 18. In the time of Skanda Gupta, a temple of god *Savitā* was founded by two Kshatriya merchants in Antarvedi-Vishaya (No. 16). Inscription No. 28 of A.D. 512 records the grant made by Mahārāja Śarvanātha of Uchchakalpa for the repairs of a shrine for the worship of god *Āditya-Bhṛttaraka*.

Other Deities. Most of the deities of the Hindu Pantheon were known and find mention in the Gupta inscriptions. These are : the God of Wealth called *Kubera* (Nos. 1 and 2) or *Dhanada* (Nos. 1, 3, 4 etc.), or *Dhaneśa* (Nos. 38 and 39) ; *Varuṇa*, God of Justice (Nos. 1, 4, 10-13, etc.) ; *Indra*, God of Gods (No. 1) or *Śakra* (No. 15) ; *Yama*, the God Invincible, or *Antaka* (Nos. 1, 3, 4 etc.) or *Kṛitānta* (Nos. 4, 10, 12 etc.) ; *Hanumat* (No. 42) ; *Rāma* (No. 17) ; *Kāmadēva* (Nos. 18, 35) ; *Lokapāla* (Nos. 19, 57) ; *Meghavān* (No. 35) ; *Bṛihaspati*, God of Wisdom (No. 1) ; and *Vidyādhara* (Nos. 17, 18, and 42) ; *Nara* (No. 18) ; *Kinnara* (No. 18) ; *Gandharva* (No. 18) ; *Mahishāsura* (No. 50) ; and *Nandi* (No. 33), as demi-gods.

Buddhism. Although the Gupta emperors were orthodox Hindus or followers of Brahmanical religion, they were catholic enough not to have enforced their personal religion as the official religion of the empire. They encouraged equally the promotion of all religions, including Buddhism and Jainism.¹ Sāñchī continued to be a great centre of Buddhism. An inscription (No. 5) dated G.E. 92 = A.D. 412 records the gift of a village to the Āryasamgha of Kākanādabōta-vihāra (Sāñchī), governed by its Pāñchamandalī, and also of 25 dīnāras, the interest of which was to feed five Bhikshus and a lamp. This Mahāvihāra is described as the 'abode' (*āvasatha*) of the most pious Śramaṇas. No. 11 of the year 129 = A.D. 448 of the time of Kumāra Guptā I records the installation of the image (*pratimā*) of the Perfectly Enlightened One, of irrefutable doctrines, Buddha Bhagavān (*samyak-sambuddha*). No. 62 of the year 131 = A.D. 450 of the time of Kunāra Gupta I records the grant by a lady, possibly out of her own strīdhana, of certain sums of money to the Āryasamgha at the Mahāvihāra of Kākanādabōta for the spiritual merit of her own parents. It also refers to four images of the Buddha previously installed in the Vihāra. Like Sāñchī, Sārnāth was another centre of Buddhism and noted for the two famous images of the Buddha bearing inscriptions of the time of Kumāra Gupta II and Budha Gupta. The Buddha is here called Śāstā. He is called Sugata in No. 52.

Jainism. The Udayagiri Cave inscription of the year 126 = A.D. 445 and hence of the reign of Kumāra Gupta I mentions the construction of an image (*ākṛiti*) of Jina-vrata Pārśva. Another inscription records the installation of a Jain image at Muttra in the year A.D. 423. The Kahāum Stone Pillar inscription of the time of Skanda Gupta records an endowment in favour of Jainism, the fashioning of five stone-images of Ādikartṛis or Tīrthaṅkaras in the niches of a pillar of stone 'as high as a hill'.

Thus the Buddhist and Jain Vihāras were as familiar as the Brahminical Deva-kula and Deva-sabhā (No. 18).

Worship of Teachers and Texts. Along with the worship of deities, there was also a custom of offering worship to the teachers and founders of religions whose images and statues were installed in shrines (*gurvāyatana*), as stated in the Mathurā Pillar inscription of the time of Chandra Gupta II. Fa-Hien also noted how Buddhist teachers and sacred Buddhist texts were worshipped in shrines specially constructed for the purpose.

Endowments. All these religions were promoted by public benefactions which usually took the form of gifts made in both cash and kind. The gifts of cash were not usually spent, but kept

as a permanent fund (*akshaya-nīvī*), the interest of which only was to be spent on their purposes, as stated in No. 62. Gifts in kind were generally grants of land in the shape of an *agrahāra* or village to learned Brahmins in furtherance of their religious pursuits. These endowments were also made for the supply of requisites of worship such as scent, incense, flowers, or oil for lights, besides construction of alms-houses (*sattras* or *vihāras*). The Guṇaigarh inscription of Vainya Gupta records the gift to a Mahāyāna *Saṅgha* of Śākyā-Bhikshus for provision for their *Chāvara* (clothing), *pūṇḍapāṭa* (food), *śayana* (bedding), *āsana* (seating) and medicines. It was followed by another gift of an *Agrahāra* to the same *Saṅgha* then housed in a *Vihāra* called *Āśrama-vihāra* which was consecrated to Avalokiteśvara.

Social Service. There were also endowments of social service and works of public utility. Fa-Hien saw more of these specially in what he calls the Middle Kingdom. Rest-houses were constructed with 'supply of beds and mattresses, food and clothes'. While travelling through the U.P., Fa-Hien noticed, built along even 'out of the way roads, houses of charity providing for shelter with beds, food and drink,' though one could not stay there indefinitely. Fa-Hien further reports how these endowments were made in the shape of gifts of 'lands, houses, and gardens, with men and bullocks for cultivation, on the basis of binding title-deeds which were written out and which no subsequent kings dared disregard.' Educational benefactions of those days were made in the form of grants of lands which could be profitably cultivated to produce the income required to maintain them. This meant that these Schools were equipped with efficient agricultural departments and staffs to look after their landed estates, their villages, their paddy fields, orchards, and also dairy-farms, as testified to by the later Chinese pilgrims, Yuan Chwang, and I-Tsing in respect of Nālandā University. Fa-Hien also refers to public benefactions endowing free hospitals for poor patients, 'orphans, widowers, and cripples.' 'They are well taken care of under an attending physician and are given their prescribed food and medicine and are discharged when they are cured.'

Education and Learning. This religious and cultural revival points to a sound system of education and adequate progress of learning. Teachers are mentioned in inscriptions by the titles of *Achārya* and *Upādhyāya* and the pupils were called *Sishyas*. The *Upādhyāya* is a sub-teacher who is well up only in a part of the *Veda* or in grammar and in the

other Vedāṅgas (see Nos. 56, 61, 71). Besides Śishyas, disciples were also called *Brahmachārīs* (Nos. 22, 23, 39 and 60).

Learned Brahmin teachers were honoured by the title of *Bhattas* (Nos. 12, 39 and 81). Villages consecrated to the use of religious students (*Brahmachārīs*) were called *Agrahāras* (No. 60). Religious students were grouped under *Sūkhas* and *Charanas* (No. 55). These were names of Vedic Schools following a particular recension of one of the Vedas. In the inscriptions, the following Vedic recensions are mentioned, namely, *Aupamanyava* (No. 41), *Bahvricha* (Nos. 40 and 60), *Chhandoga-Kauthuma* (No. 23), *Kaṭha* (No. 22), *Maitrāyanīya* (Nos. 19 and 36), *Rāṇāyanīya* (No. 16), *Taittirīya* (No. 56), *Vājasaneyā* (Nos. 22, 40, and 41), *Vājasaneyā-Mādhyandina* (Nos. 21, 26, and 81) and *Vājasaneyā-Kaṇva* (No. 38).

The three Vedas are called *Trayī* (No. 39). There is a reference to *Paramarshi* Veda-Vyāsa as the arranger of the Vedas (No. 21).

A Brahmin acquainted with all the four Vedas is called a *Chaturvedin* (No. 16, 39 and 55). There were also Brahmins who specialized in one Veda, e.g., *Sāmavedī* Brahmin. Vedas are not mentioned individually in the inscriptions except Atharva Veda (No. 80).

The interpreter of Vedic quotations and words is called *Naigama* (No. 35).

As regards the subjects of study other than the Vedas, we have reference to the 14 *Vidyās* (No. 25) comprising 4 *Vedas*, 6 *Vedāṅgas*, the *Purāṇas*, *Mīmāṁsā*, *Nyāya* and *Dharma* or Law; to Sanskrit and Prakrit poets (No. 33); to the grammar of Pāṇini called *Śālāturiṇya* (No. 39); to Atharva Veda in which there was specialized study (No. 80); to *Vyāsa*, the arranger of the Vedas, and son of *Parāśara* (No. 31); to the *Mahābhārata* (Nos. 26, 27, 28 and 31) and to its *Satasāhasrī-saṁhitā* (edition of 100,000 *ślokas*) [ibid].

Some of the characters of the *Mahābhārata* are also referred to as being popularly known, viz., Yudhishṭhīra (No. 38) called Dharmarāja, Vidura (No. 35), Vainya famous for hereditary virtue (*abhijāti-guṇena*) (No. 17), Uddhava (No. 35), Sagara, whose 60,000 sons dug out the bed of the ocean (ibid), Bhagīratha (No. 17), Pṛithu (No. 2), Rāghava (ibid), Pārtha (Nos. 18 and 20), Māndhātā (No. 33), Manu, Bharata and Alarka (ibid), and Anu son of Yayāti (No. 49).

Method of Learning. All this learning was imparted orally by the teacher to his pupil. The subjects of study were not reduced to writing, and instruction had to be received by the pupil directly from the lips of the teacher uttering its words. There was hardly

available in the country any written literature which could be copied and conserved and carried in 'manuscripts'. As Fa-Hien states on the basis of his personal observation, the teacher's words had to be 'heard, pondered over, and contemplated' (as *Śruti*) by his pupils. In fact, all lesson and literature had to be *heard*. He further states that in the various countries of northern India through which he travelled, he always found that sacred works were handed down orally from one teacher to another, so that he could hardly find any written volume which he could copy. He found an exception only at one place, at the Mahāyāna monastery at Pātaliputra where he found a copy of the 'Disciplines', some extracts from the *Abhidhamma* and complete copies of two *Sūtras*. To copy out these works, Fa-Hien was compelled to stay here for 3 years in having to learn to write and to speak Sanskrit. There were thus no libraries in those days where knowledge could be stored up in MSS. The teachers were themselves the living and walking libraries, and custodians of the nation's heritage and stock of learning.

Popularity of Sanskrit. The medium of higher instruction and the language of the cultured classes must have been Sanskrit in those days. All the Gupta inscriptions are written in Sanskrit, replacing Prākṛit or Pāli of the earlier inscriptions. Very probably, while in the earlier times the inscriptions were written in Prākṛit which was then read by the people at large, Sanskrit, in the time of the Gupta emperors, displaced Prākṛit as the popular language, for it may be assumed that epigraphic records are meant to be read by the public.

Its Cultivation by Kings. The spread of Sanskrit learning was mainly due to its patronage by kings some of whom became known as distinguished Sanskritists themselves. For instance, Samudra Gupta was himself a poet, the author of a large volume of poetry (*balukavītā*), upon whom is bestowed the extinct title of *Kavirāja*, 'the prince of poets', by Harishena. His poetical output was known both for its quantity (*aneka-kāvya-kriyābhīk*) and quality. Many a poet could have earned his living from poetry like his (*vidvajjanopajīvyā*). For his poetry was not obscure but clear (*sphuṭa*) in its meaning and hence was popular, and won him much fame (*kīrti*).

But he was not merely a poet. He was well-versed in the Vedas and Śāstras whose inner meaning (*tattva*) he understood and upheld (*bharttā*). He was a 'path-finder', a pioneer, in the study of the sacred Rigvedic hymns (*sūkta-mārggak*). By his versatile learning, he ruled in the realm of letters (*vidvalloke*), as he

ruled in the realm of politics, and won for himself a new kingdom of fame (*līkṛti-rājya*). He was the protector of religion whose limits (*prāchīra*) he would not permit anyone to transgress. His learning penetrated into the deepest truths of religion (*vaidushyam tativabdi*). By his spirituality, he was worthy of the company of the sages.

Literary Conferences. He made another contribution to learning by upholding its standard. He used to convene Conferences of literary critics (*budha-guṇita*) to judge of true poetry (*satkāvya*) and weed out (*āhata*) that which would violate (*viruddha*) its dignity (*śri*).

Samudra Gupta as a Musician. Samudra Gupta was also a devotee of other fine arts, besides poetry. He was like a *Nārada* and *Tumburu* in choral skill and musical accomplishments (*gandharva-lalita*). His Lyrist-type of coinage celebrates his skill in instrumental music and playing on the *vīṇā*.

Sāba Vira-sena. Among other learned noblemen is mentioned Sāba Vira-sena, the Minister (*Sachiva*) of that saintly emperor, *Rājādhīrājarshi* Chandra Gupta II. He is described as a poet (*kavi*) who was also proficient in other scientific subjects like Etymology (*Sabdārtha*), Logic (*Nyaya*), and State-craft (*Lokajñā*) (No. 6).

Skanda Gupta. No. 13 describes the accomplishments of emperor Skanda Gupta 'of spotless soul' (*amalātmā*), who was well-versed in the knowledge of different tunes (*tāna*) of music.

Learned Chiefs. Mātṛi Viṣṇu was a local chief who was a Rishi of a Brahmin (*Viprarshi*) who completed his Vedic study, and was given to the performance of Vedic sacrifices (*Kratu-yājī*) (No. 19).

The local chief Viśvavarman is described as the equal of Śakra and Brihaspati (No. 18).

Learning among Silk-Weavers. This inscription also describes how even the members of an industrial guild, a Guild of Silk-weavers (*Pattavīya Śrenī*), showed great aptitude for general cultural subjects, along with technical topics. Some acquired proficiency in Military Science (*Dhanurvidyā*), some in Stories (*Kathāvids*), and some in Astrology (*Jyotiṣha*).

Literary Value of Inscriptions. The Allahabad *Praśasti* as a literary composition is creditable to its author, Harisheṇa. The Meharauli inscription is also a good piece of poetry. The Mandasor Stone inscription of Kumāra Gupta I and Bandhuvarman is the composition of the poet, Vatsabhaṭṭi.

Centres of Learning. We owe to Fa-Hien an account of the residential colleges or *Vihāras* of those days.

Udyana. When he first crossed over to India, he saw in the country called Udyāna Buddhism very flourishing and Sanskrit as the language of the country.

Gandhara. His next move was towards Gandhāra and its cities of Takshaśilā and Peshāwar, all full of monuments enshrining the relics of the Buddha or incidents of his life.

Panjab. In passing through the Panjab, he saw many monasteries accommodating in all 10,000 monks.

Mathura. Next, he came to Mathurā where he found 20 monasteries with some 3,000 monks, along the banks of the Jumna.

Middle Kingdom. South of the Jumna began the Middle Kingdom, the region of Brahmuism, with its high standard of culture and refinement. ‘Throughout the country, no one kills any living thing, nor drinks wine, nor eats onions or garlic. The people do not keep pigs or fowls. There are no dealings in cattle, no butchers’ shops, or distilleries in the market-places.’

This Middle Kingdom was the heart of the Gupta empire, and its Brahminical culture based upon non-violence, refined manners, customs, and dietary, must have greatly impressed the Buddhist pilgrim. At Sankīśa, he saw a Vihāra of 1,000 monks.

Sravasti. Śrāvastī was a famous centre of Buddhism, full of its antiquities and remains. It was also a strong centre of Brahminical culture. Fa-Hien saw this region intellectually very active. There were as many as 96 Schools of Brahminical Doctrine and Philosophy, each with its own ascetic followers who beg their food, but do not carry alms-bowls like the Buddhist monks.

Pataliputra. The next important centre of culture was Pāṭaliputra where Fa-Hien saw Aśoka’s palace ‘still in existence’, but the manner of his reference shows that Pāṭaliputra did not occupy the same position in the Gupta empire as it did in the Maurya empire.

Its Learned Teachers. Fa-Hien found at Pāṭaliputra one Mahāyāna and another Hīnayāna monastery. The former monastery was noted for a prodigy of learning, the Brahmin Buddhist teacher named Raivata to whom the whole country looked up as the highest authority in Mahāyāna. He had as his associate another Brahmin teacher named Mañju Śrī who was equally learned.

Magadha. The civilization of Magadha impressed Fa-Hien very much, with its largest cities, rich and prosperous people, who vied with one another ‘in practising charity of heart and duty to one’s neighbour’. At their religious processions of images carried in ‘four-wheeled cars of five storeys’, the Brahmins ‘come to invite the Buddha’, showing their complete catholicity.

Tamluk. In the country of Tamluk, there were 24 monasteries in one of which he stayed for 2 years, 'copying out *Sūtras* and drawing pictures of images'.

Art of Coinage. A good deal of the artistic achievements of the age is exhibited in the delicate workmanship of Gupta coinage in its various types. The variety of designs shown in the types of coinage gave great scope to Art. The general scheme followed in the fashioning of this coinage is to exhibit on the Obverse the portrait of the king concerned and on the Reverse an appropriate goddess together with the corresponding accompaniments of associated symbols.

The king is shown in a variety of positions, shooting a tiger or a lion, playing on lyre, seated on high-backed couch, riding a horse or an elephant, feeding a peacock, holding a standard, or bow and arrow, or battle-axe. Among the accompaniments are well-executed figures of Altar or Tulasi plant, Garuḍa, or Dwarf.

The Reverse is reserved generally for the figure of the goddess, the deity worshipped by the king, *Lakshmi* in most cases, or *Gangā-makara-vāhanā*, to go with the Tiger on Obverse as symbolizing the conquest of the forested regions of which the Tiger is a native; or *Durgā-simha-vāhanā*, *Śakti*, to whose blessings the king owed his conquests; or *Kula-Lakshmi*, the tutelary deity, the Goddess of Fortune to favour the royal family; or *Sarasvatī*, as the Goddess of the softer arts of Peace going with the *Vīṇā* on Obverse.

There are departures from this general design in some coin-types. The Aśvamedha types of both Samudra Gupta and Kumāra Gupta I omit the king on Obverse but insert in his place the figure of the doomed horse standing before and tied to the *yūpa*, with a brick shown to symbolize the altar, while the Reverse brings forward the Queen who is indispensable for the sacrifice, as well as the ceremonial spear. The Chandra Gupta I type shows a variety, the figures of both King and Queen on Obverse. The Kācha type introduces a new element on Obverse, the standard surmounted by the wheel or *chakra* of Vishnu. The Chhatra type of Chandra Gupta II introduces on the Obverse the typical symbol of royal authority, the umbrella which is appropriately held on his head by the dwarf. Specimens of his Lion-slayer type show a great variety in depicting the king hunting down the lion in all possible positions. One shows him striking at the heart with the sword at close quarters. His Horseman type declares his paramount sovereignty symbolized by the victorious career and return of the horse, an embodiment of *ajitavikrama*. His silver coins for western provinces are adapted to the local conditions of newly-conquered territories.

They show on *Obverse* the bust of the king and not his full length, but on *Reverse* the Garuḍa as token of Gupta sovereignty and not the usual goddess of Saka coins. The craftsmen were quite good at executing these adaptations. These coins introduce for the first time the royal titles of *Vikramāditya* and *Vikramānka* earned by the king at the zenith of his conquering career as a Śakāri, the conqueror of the Śakas, pushing the limits of his empire up to the western seas. His copper coins show two new features: Garuḍa eating up snake, and flower-vase (*kaluśa*) on *Reverse*. The Horseman type of Kumāra Gupta I has a variety in its legend, *Ajita-Mahendrāḥ*, but the word *ajita* is retained as going with the invincible prowess symbolized by the horse. Kumāra Gupta I as the ruler of both western and eastern India is entitled to issue both the Lion and the Tiger types of coinage recalling those two regions. His Peacock type is an innovation. Its *Reverse* represents a God and not a Goddess, the God of War, Kārtikeya as Śakti-dhara and *Mayūrā-vāhana*, with the appropriate legend *Mahendra-kumārāḥ* expressive of the king's devotion to both these gods. His *Pratāpa* type is unique in that it brings on the *Obverse* three figures, two females with the king between, and legend *Śrī-Pratāpāḥ* on *Reverse*. His silver coins for the western provinces declare in their legend the king's religion more emphatically before the conquered Śakas than the coins of his predecessor, though they agree on Garuḍa as its symbol on *Reverse*. The legend uses with vengeance the expression *Parama-bhāgavata* while it replaces *Vikramāditya* by *Mahendrāditya*. The silver issues for the central provinces have the figure of peacock on *Reverse*, as the copper coins show Garuḍa. Skanda Gupta's Archer type introduces the appropriate legend *Sudhanvī*, 'the skilled Bowman', on *Obverse*. His King-and-Lakshmi type is singular. It brings on *Obverse* both king, and the deity he worships, Lakshmi, whose figure is reproduced on *Reverse*, too, to emphasize his devotion to Her as *Kula-Lakshmī* to Whom he owes the restoration of the fallen fortunes of his family. His silver western issues continue the legend of his predecessor on *Obverse*, and on *Reverse* Garuḍa with outspread wings. They introduce two innovations, the figures of Bull and Altar on *Reverse*, and the titles *Vikramāditya* and *Kramāditya* on the *Reverse* of the Altar type.

The execution of all this variety in designs and devices shows the originality, resourcefulness, and adapting capacity of the craftsmen concerned in translating thought in terms of metal.

Sculptures and Structures. Besides Coins, Gupta Art receives adequate expression in Monuments and Sculptures. These are all

connected with one or other of the different religions then prevailing in the country and are meant to serve their interests. Only their most typical examples may be considered here.

Saiva Sculptures. The temple of Bhitargaon in the Cawnpore district is profusely decorated with carved brick-work, and brilliant terra-cotta panels, illustrating Śaiva themes. The structure is of the sixth century A.D. Of the same time is the famous temple at Deogarh in the Lalitpur sub-division of the Jhansi district, which is decorated with sculptures and panels showing a high standard of art. One of these, representing Śiva as a *yogi*, is one of the master-pieces of Indian Art in the opinion of V. A. Smith. In Kosam in the Allahabad district has been found a very artistic sculpture of Śiva and Pārvatī with an inscription dated 458 A.D. Some Śaiva images have been found at Kaman in Ajmer, e.g., the *linga* bearing faces of Brahmā, Vishnu, Śiva and Sūrya, and a sculpture depicting the marriage of Śiva and Pārvatī. *Eka-mukha lingas* have been discovered at Khoh and Bhumra. The Khoh specimen is a masterpiece of art.

Krishna Sculptures. The worship of Vishṇu is also represented in many a monument. One of the cave-temples in the Udayagiri Hills, bearing an inscription of A.D. 401, has some fine sculptures representing the incarnation of Vishṇu as Varāha and also the goddesses Gaṅgā and Yamunā, standing respectively on the *makara* and *kachchhapa*. In the same neighbourhood, at a place called Pathāri, is found a temple containing a massive relief on the nativity of Krishna, showing how the new-born babe lies by the side of the Mother, watched by five attendants. It has been considered as the finest and largest piece of Indian sculpture by Beglar. The Deogarh temple also has a panel representing Vishnu reclining on Ananta, the Serpent, the symbol of eternity. At Mandor near Jodhpur have been found fragmentary sculptures of the fourth century A.D., depicting beautiful Krishna-scenes including the raising of Mount Govardhana.

Surya Sculptures. The Bhūmra temple shows an image of Sūrya dressed like the famous Kanishka statue at Muttra Museum. He is not shown with his horses. But seven horses appear in the sculpture of Kaman (Ajmer).

Buddhist Sculptures. Buddhism has inspired some of the best examples of Gupta Art in the form of images. The Mankuwar Stone Image of the Buddha bearing an inscription dated A.D. 448 is supposed to be an example of Kushan Art, but is of the Gupta age. The Mathurā Jain Image, which is dated 113=A.D. 432 in its inscrip-

tion, also corresponds to the Kushan type. These examples show how cultural history outlives political history.

Some of the best examples of Gupta Art are found at Sārnāth. In these images Gupta Art has achieved its complete emancipation from foreign influence, and a synthesis of different artistic elements and traditions. As pointed out by Dr Vogel, the Buddha Image of the period exhibits a new and purely national development, and, indeed, represents a new type which in artistic merit is infinitely superior to its predecessor (the Kushan Image). Some of the Buddha statues of this period, by their wonderful expression of calm repose and mild serenity, give a beautiful rendering of the Buddhist ideal. The indications of the drapery having been almost wholly discarded, the monastic robes are merely marked in outlines. On the contrary, the halo encircling the head of the Master becomes lavishly decorated with floral and foliated ornament. Evidently the real significance of this 'Circle of Light' (*prabhā-mandala*) was completely forgotten. The Gupta sculptors thus succeeded in their effort to eliminate or modify those features which in the Kushan period still indicated the foreign origin of the Buddha image (*Sārnāth Museum Catalogue*).

The Sārnāth seated image of the Buddha in the act of his preaching the first sermon is considered as one of the masterpieces of Indian Art, and of its Gupta style marked by its symbolism. Thus the wheel and the two deer carved on its pedestal indicate respectively the *Dharma Chakra*, and the *Mṛigadāva*, where the wheel was first turned. His hands are shown in the position known as *Dharma-Chakra-pravartana-mudrā*. Indeed, there was a great development in the *mudrās* in the Buddhist Iconography of the times.

We also see in these Gupta Buddhist sculptures more importance being given to the figure of the Buddha, as compared with other figures which, though associated with Him in life, are now much reduced in size, and subordinated in position.

While early Buddhism banned the direct portraiture of the Buddha, Gupta Art was not trammelled by such restrictions and was free to fashion His figure in large numbers and in a variety of forms. Images of the Buddha were installed in the monasteries in their cells, in their special chapels and temples, and even in their outer niches and relic-towers.

Another marked feature of the Gupta Buddhist sculpture is that it is dominated by the cult of the Bodhisattvas, which is now very pronounced.

We have many an image not merely of Maitreya, but also, and, in particular, of Avalokiteśvara.

The Sārnāth excavations have also brought to light certain other features of Indian Art of the times. There is introduced into Buddhist Art the figuring of numerous deities derived from the Brahminical pantheon, such as Vaiśravana, the Gbd of Wealth, the Goddess of Fertility, Vasudhārā, the Goddess of Plenty, Tārā, Mārichī, and the like.

The expansion of the Buddhist pantheon and multiplication of images of new deities naturally resulted in a decrease in the production of sculptures directly bearing on the life of the Buddha. In this respect, Gupta Art differentiates itself from the Graeco-Buddhist Art of Gandhāra which addressed itself so much to the task of representing in stone and sculptures every possible incident in the life of the Buddha. For the same reason it is seen that while the earlier Art of Bharhut and Sāñchī was so much inspired by the *Jātakas*, Gupta Art has drawn upon other sources such as Brahminical.

Schools of Art. It will thus be seen that the Art of the Gupta Age is represented in the main by two Schools, those of Mathurā and Benares. Mathurā was the older School which continued the traditions of Kushan-Gandhāra Art and penetrated into distant parts where its products were in request. That is why its product like the Buddha Stone Image is found so far from Mathurā at Mankuwar in Karchana in Allahabad district. Mathurā work is known from its material of mottled red stone quarried at Karri in Mathurā district, and also by its foreign features. The product of the Benares School is also declared by its material of Chunār sandstone, and its artistic features which are free of foreign influence. It also produced a new type of Buddhist stelae which are used to depict in the old Gandhāra style the incidents in the Buddha's life, typical eight or four incidents, and, in some cases, even one incident elaborated in detail.

Metal Images: Pataliputra School. Gupta Art is also seen in some singular metal images of which the best examples are the Buddha Image found at Nālandā and the colossal Buddha Image found at Sultanganj in Bhagalpur district. These examples are taken to point to a third School of Gupta Art, called by R. D. Banerji the Pātaliputra School, which culminated in a separate Eastern India School with its own style and technique.

Other Centres. Besides these centres, there are other minor centres of Gupta Art at places like Udayagiri, Bhilsā, Eran, Deogarh, Daśapura or Mandasor. For instance, we have already seen how at Deogarh, Brahminical subjects are introduced for the first time into reliefs.

National Awakening. Post-Maurya and pre-Gupta Art of northern India was shaped by Hellenic influence and Mahāyāna Buddhism. As we have seen, Gupta Art has been mainly influenced by Brahminical religion or Hinduism, the popular religion of the country. The political conditions of the Gupta empire were favourable for creative cultural movements. The whole country was politically unified and felt the stirrings of a new life. A newly roused national spirit expressed itself in indifferent spheres of thought and action. Its effects were seen in the field of Art and Architecture. Art acquired a new structural procedure. From imitative, Art became creative, abandoning the servile copyings of meaningless foreign forms, and reaching out to more rational principles of architectural composition.

The First Temple. The outstanding innovation introduced in the field of Architecture was the use for the first time of dressed stone-masonry as an important step taken in the technique of building construction. Architecture, composed of stone-masonry, was first seen in the emergence of the Hindu temple.

In this connection, it may be useful to note that Brahminical thought did not for long favour an elaborate architecture. For instance, the *Satapatha Brāhmaṇa* describes a Hindu shrine as consisting of two sheds, 'formed of posts and beams, and covered with reeds and mats'. This kind of simple construction is seen in the bas-reliefs of Bharhut and Sāñchī, showing fire-altars and shrines which were practically unroofed, so that religious service and rituals were performed in the open air. Perhaps the earliest example of a Brahminical stone-structure is the Vishnu shrine at Besnagar near the Heliodorus Pillar, and hence of 2nd century B.C. Brahminical religion insisted on the contemplation of the Formless, in which Art could not originate. For the object of Art is to render and present the Infinite and Formless in terms of the Finite and Form. Art arose from the irrepressible popular craving for worship of God in a visible form. So the deity had to be enshrined, and structural shrines came into being.

Extension of Temple Architecture. We may trace the evolution of the structure of the Hindu temple in its different stages : (1) A leafy bower, (2) a hut of reed, (3) a cella of wood and bricks. Eventually emerged in the Gupta period the sanctum of stone : the *garbha-grīha*, a small cell with only one door-way so as not to intrude upon the inner darkness conducive to contemplation. Within was enshrined the effigy of the deity. The walls of the interior were naturally devoid of ornament but not so was the exterior of the temple. The outer side of the door-way came to be

richly carved, and to the door was added a porch for shelter, which appeared as a pillared portico in the later-Gupta examples.

These smaller Hindu sanctuaries were not yet glorified into regular temples. They were only shrines or chapels. Along with these stone-built structures there appeared excavated chambers, with attached structural porticos as seen in the Udayagiri caves.

Scope for Elaboration. The evolution of Gupta temple-architecture had these small beginnings marked by a flat roof and pillared portico. They gave room for artistic elaboration in regard to the following features, viz., (1) The shape of the pillar and its capital (2) The treatment of inter-columniation (3) The continuation of the architecture as a string-course round the entire building (4) The design of the door-way.

Examples. The elaboration of these features may be seen in the following typical examples: (1) The temple at Tigawa in Jubbalpur district, (2) The Narasimgha and other shrines at Eran, north-east of Bhilsā, (3) A temple at Sāñchī, (4) The famous temple at Bhūmara in Nagod State, (5) A temple at Nachna in the Ajaigarh State, (6) A group of rock-cut sanctuaries at Udayagiri near Sāñchī.

Tigawa Temple. Of these examples, the most typical is the Vishnu temple at Tigawa. It keeps up the small size of the sanctum and the *cella*. The arrangement of the portico-pillars and the inter-columniation leaves a wider interval in the middle than on either side. The design of the pillar is typically and strictly Gupta. It consists of the following parts: (1) a massive abacus surmounted by a device of lions; (2) a capital resembling a vase or *kalasa* (or inverted lotus); (3) a short shaft of many sides; (4) a plain square pedestal.

The design of the pillar takes after the famous *Garudadvaja*, of Besnagar, while the lion is a link with the Aśokan capital.

The other new feature of Tigawa temple is the shape and decoration of its door-way. The upper angle of the door-way departs from the older Buddhist device of a dryad embracing a tree or a *Yakshī*. Instead, it shows on one side *Yamunā* on tortoise and on the other side *Ganga* on *makara*. This device becomes very prominent on the door-ways of later-Gupta temples, and is carved on the base of the door-post.

The most important feature of the Gupta capital is the *Pūrṇakalasa*, 'the Bowl of Plenty', typifying a renewed faith, suggesting the 'vase-and-flower' motif, one of the most graceful forms in the whole range of Indian Architecture.

Temples at Bhūmara and Nachna. The Siva temple at Bhūmara and the Pārvatī temple at Nachna, which are probably to be dated earlier than A.D. 500, add a new feature, a procesional path which is open in one case and roofed in the other. In each case, the door-ways show typical Gupta design, with their over-hanging lintels, figure-panels in the upper corner, and general ornate treatment. The spirited floral scrolls and crisp-modelling, the chiselled patterns on lintels, recall the brush forms of the Ajantā frescoes in their artistic workmanship. The Bhūmara temple, indeed, is noted for its ornamental sculptures, decorated gateways, fine arabesque medallions, kirtimukhas, and ceiling decorated with figures of foliage, creepers, and breakers. It has also fine Chaitya-windows with medallions bearing the figures of Ganeśa, Brahmā, Yama, Kubera, Kārtikeya, Śiva dancing on Bull, Sūrya, Kāma, and Mahishāsuramardini.

Deogarh Temple. The Deogarh temple adds a pyramidal tower over the sanctum (the first appearance of the *sikhara*), and also four porticos supported on a row of four pillars to each of the four sides of the temple. The door-way is also charged with abundance of decorative additions.

Pillars. Besides these temples, Gupta Art is also represented in several free-standing pillars such as the Budha Gupta Monolithic Pillar at Eran dated A.D. 484, and the earlier more famous Iron Pillar at Delhi. The shaft of the former is surmounted by a lion-abacus. It supports at the top a statuette of god Vishnu. The pillar is 43 feet high. The Iron Pillar at Delhi was removed to its present site from its original site at Mathurā or a hill near the Beas. It was presumably fashioned to the order of emperor Kumāra Gupta I about A.D. 415, because the inscription it bears describes the exploits of his father Chandra Gupta II. Its height is 23 feet and 8 inches. It is composed of pure malleable iron and is over six tons in weight. It is a remarkable testimony to the metallurgical skill and to the capacity of the foundry to have forged such an object.

The temples of the times were constituted into Corporations which issued their own Seals. Such Seals have been discovered at places like Gayā, Vaiśālī, and Bhītā. One bears the legend 'Śrī-Viṣṇupada-Svāmī-Ñārāyaṇa' and was issued by the Viṣṇupada temple at Gayā. The upper part of the seal bears figures of Viṣṇu's symbols such as mace, conch, and wheel, together with symbols of Śiva, Sūrya, and Chandra. A Vaiśālī seal bears the legend 'Bhagavato Ādityasya', and was issued by the temple of the Sun. Its upper part bears the figure of an altar as symbol of

the Sun. Some seals figuring the fire-altar have also been found at Bhītā.

Varnasrama-dharma. Social life was based upon the orthodox Hindu system designated as *Varnāśrama-dharma*, the system marked by division of society into *Varnas* or Castes and of life into graduated stages known as *Āśramas*. ~ It was the duty of the sovereign to uphold the social order and prevent confusion and unlawful mixture of castes. Abhayadatta, Governor (*Rājasthāniya*) of a Province, is described as 'the protector of castes' (*varṇāḥ*) and his successor Dharmadosha as preventing the mixture of castes (*varṇa-śāṅkara*) (No. 35).

The Brahmins as the highest caste represented the highest standard of intellectual and moral life to merit social respect. They produced *Yogīs* intent on concentrated contemplation (*dhyāna-ekāgrapara*) for achievement of *siddhi* (self-fulfilment) and *moksha* (salvation), and also *Munis* who with devotion (*bhakti*) gave themselves up to total and extreme (*tūra*) penance as their only concern in life (*tapodhana*) (No. 18). In the *Karamadāṇḍā* inscription of the reign of Kumāra Gupta I (EI, X, 72), the Brahmins are noted for their penance (*tapah*), Vedic study (*svādhyāya*), and proficiency in the *Mantras*, *Sūtras*, *Bhāshyas*, and *Pravachanas*. They won the respect of the king. Mahārāja Hastin is described as 'extremely (at�anta) devoted to gods and Brāhmaṇas' (No. 21). As we have seen, the inscriptions are full of grants of lands and *agrahāras* to Brahmins to help them in their life of learning and religion and performance of expensive Vedic ceremonies like *Agnihotra* and *Pañcha-mahāyajñas*. Brahmins were respected for their piety by followers of all religions. For instance, a village is described as a holy place for its association with saints (*sādhu-śāṁsarga-pūta*), while a Jain nobleman named Madra takes credit to himself in his inscription (No. 15) for his attachment (*prīti*) to *dvija-guru-yati*, 'Brahmins, religious preceptors, and ascetics.' A royal family had its own preceptor or *āchārya*. Queen Prabhāvatī-guptā made a gift of a village to her family-guru, Āchārya Chanāla Svāmī, a member of a Brahmin colony (*agrahāra*) of *Chāturvidyās* (those who are learned in the four *vidyās*) (EI, XV. 39). A city is spoken of as being purged of its sins and infirmities by the singing of prayers by hundreds of Brahmins engaged for the purpose by its Mayor (No. 14). Mātri Vishṇu is a rare example of a Brahmin king 'who was like a Rishi (*viprarshi*), devoted to the duties of his order (*svakarmābhīrata*), and performance of Vedic Sacrifices (*Kratu-yājī*), well-read in the Śāstras and Vedas' (No. 19).

A Brahmin was assigned to the *Gotra* or lineage by which he was known. The inscriptions tell of the following *Gotras* as being

then prevalent. These are : Ātreya (No. 56) ; Aupamanyava (No. 23) ; Bharadvāja (Nos. 56, 60, 81) ; Bhārgava (No. 22) ; Gautama (No. 26) ; Gotama (No. 67) ; Kāṇva (No. 20) ; Kāśyapa (No. 56) ; Kaunḍinya (Nos. 41, 41, 56) ; Kautsa (Nos. 6, 21, 22) ; Maudgalya (No. 56) ; Parāśarya (*Ibid*) ; Śāṇḍilya (*Ibid*) ; Śarkarāksha (No. 39) ; Śāśataneṣa (No. 27) ; Śātyāyana (No. 56) ; Varshagāṇa (No. 16) ; Vāsula (No. 22) ; Vatsa (Nos. 38 and 41) ; Vātsya (No. 56) ; Vishṇu-vṛiddha (Nos. 55 and 56) ; Aśva and Vājī. Brahmins were also known by the Vedas they followed, e.g., Śāmavedī Brahmins.

Though Castes were ordinarily confined to the pursuit of their prescribed Crafts, the inscriptions record some exceptions, as we have already seen. Minister Mayūra-rakshaka was a Brahmin and so also was the chief Mātṛi Vishṇu. Minister Śikharasvāmī was also a Brahmin of the class called Chhāndogas whose Gotras were Aśva and Vājin (Karamadāṇḍā inscription). Kshatriyas also figure as traders (No. 16).

✓ There are also on record cases of inter-caste marriage. Brahmin Ravikīrti is married to a Kshatriya named Bhānuguptā (No. 35).

Kings were given to polygamy, e.g., Chandra Gupta II, and Kumāra Gupta I, as already shown. But the chief queen was possessed of a high constitutional status so as to figure on coins as participating in the king's *aśvamedha*. A woman had her *stridhana* out of which she makes a charitable grant (No. 62). Satī was known (No. 20).

Economic Conditions. The facts and data of economic life and organization have been already dealt with in the account of the reign of each particular king. We may here give a general view and summary of these.

The outstanding fact of the economy of these times is the organization of industry or handicrafts under Guilds called Śrenīs. Their corporate character is brought out by the seals which were issued by them. The abundance of seals found at only one city like Vaiśālī shows to what extent these Guilds played their part in the economic life of the country. ✓ These Vaiśālī (Basārh) seals bring to light the Guilds (*nigamas*) of Bankers (*śreshṭhīś*), Traders (*sārthavāhas*) and Merchants (*kulikas*). Sometimes these Guilds federated themselves into a larger Corporation, as in the legend, 'Śreshṭhī-Kulika-Nigama', i.e., the Corporation of Bankers and Merchants. There are again many seals testifying to the corporation formed by the federation of the three Guilds of Bankers, Traders and Merchants. One seal also has the legend *Prathama-kulika* showing that he was the President of the Guild of Merchants. As

Dr. T. Bloch who discovered these Vaiśālī seals points out: 'It looks as if during those days, something like a modern Chamber of Commerce existed in Upper India at some big trading centre, perhaps at Pātaliputra' (Archaeological Survey, Annual Report, 1903-4, p. 104). It will be apparent from these numerous seals that Vaiśāli in those days was a very flourishing centre of trade, banking, and business.

Some of the inscriptions of the time of the Gupta emperors, as we have seen, bear sufficient testimony to the growth of these Guilds for which the established technical term is *Śrenī*. The Indor Copper-plate inscription of A.D. 465 mentions a tailika-Śrenī, Guild of Oilmen, of which the President (*Pravara*) is named Jivanta. This Oilmen's Guild was trusted even by a Brahmin with the custody of his donation to be held by it in perpetuity (*ājasrikam*) under a contract which was registered (*nibaddha*). The Bihar Stone Pillar inscription of Skanda Gupta also records the creation of a permanent endowment aptly called akshayanīvī in favour of a guild of the town of Ajapuraka.

The Mandasor inscription of the reign of Kumāra Gupta II (No. 18) mentions a Guild of Silk-Weavers (*Patiavāya Śrenī*) and its prosperous finances as shown by its construction of an unparalleled temple of the Sun.

These Banking functions were sometimes undertaken by other bodies than these *Śrenīs*. For instance, the governing body of the *Mahāvihāra* at Kākanādabotā (Sāñchī), the *Ārya Saṅgha* with its Executive called the *Pañchamaṇḍali*, received a permanent donation for the benefit of its monks (No. 62). Similarly, the Temple Committees also received permanent gifts of cash or kind for perpetual supply of some of the requisites of worship such as scents, incense, flowers, or lights, as shown above.

The main point of banking involved in these transactions is that these Corporations gave facilities to private philanthropists by taking permanent custody of their gifts, the corpus of which they held intact as trust-property (*akshayanīvī*). They also allowed payment of interest on these permanent deposits and agreed to spend this income on the objects mentioned by the donors. That they were paying interest on their deposits shows that they were investing to profit these deposits on their own account. The rate of the profit must have been greater than the rate of interest paid out. Thus these Guilds, acting as Trustees, gave great stimulus to private charities by guaranteeing their security against loss, embezzlement, or misappropriation.

The Gupta empire was based upon a money-economy, as shown by the abundance and variety of types of coinage in gold, silver, and copper in circulation in all its parts.

A reference may also be made in this connection to the construction of Public Works of Utility in those days. Glimpses of some of these are given in the inscriptions. The largest of such works is the *tāḍāka* or the reservoir named Sudarśana which was originally constructed in the time of the Maurya emperor, Chandra Gupta, about 750 years back, by damming up the courses of the rivers rising from the hills near Girnar (Girinagara) by means of a rocky embankment; but this embankment, in the time of Skanda Gupta, burst as a result of continuous rain creating a breach in it. The engineers of those days were, however, efficient enough to repair the breach within two months, and by executing proper masonry work (*samyak-ghaṭita-upalena*) reconstructed the embankment, with a length of 100 cubits, breadth of 68 cubits and 7 men's height=about 40 feet.

The second reference to these engineering works occurs, as already stated, in the Gangdhar Stone inscription of Viśvavarman who endowed his city built on the bank of the Gargarā with wells for irrigation (*vāpi*), tanks (*tāḍāga*), temples and halls of gods (*surasadīma-sabhā*), drinking-wells (*udapāna*), parks (*upavana*), of various kinds, causeways (*samikrama*) and reservoirs of water (*dīrghikā*).

Similarly, the Mandasor Stone inscription describes how *Lāṭa-Vishaya* was adorned with temples (*deva-kula*), assembly halls of gods (*deva-sabhā*) and *vihāras*, with rows of storeyed mansions (*prāsāda-mālā*) like rows of aerial chariots (*vimāna-mālā*) which were as high as the hills.

Political Conditions: Royal Succession. The Gupta emperors generally nominated their successors on the throne. Chandra Gupta I announced his nomination of Samudra Gupta as his successor before his Council or *Sabhā*. The Riddhapura inscription also hints at such nomination in the expression *tatpāda-parigṛihīta*. In the case of Chandra Gupta II, his nomination by his father is indicated in the expression *tat-parigṛihīta* (No. 4), an expression repeated in Nos. 12 and 13. Inscription No. 61 prepares the way by describing him as the *satputra* of his father.

Imperial Titles. The inscriptions already dealt with mention the following titles usual for the emperor: *Paramadaivata*, *Paramabhattāraka*, *Mahārājādhīrāja* and *Prithivīpāla* (Damodarpur Copper-plate inscriptions); *Parameśvara* (No. 46), *Samrāṭ* (No. 33), *Ekādhirāja* (No. 32), and *Chakravarṭin* (No. 39). The king received

his subjects in the *Upasthāna* or Darbar-Hall.

These are called in the inscriptions *Nṛipa*, *Nṛi*-
or *Mahārāja* (No. 18), or a *Mahāsāmanta*, a feu-
s assisted in his administration by a Chief Minister
described as 'his third eye' (*rājñāḥ tritiyameva*
chakshuh) (No. 17).

There were also other officers attached to the royal household such as the *Mahāpratihāra* (the Chief Usher of the palace), the *Vinayasūra* (whose function seems to have been to announce and conduct visitors to the king), the *Sthapati-Samrat* (probably superintendent of the attendants of the women's departments) (No. 26), and the *Pratinartaka* (who was the Official Chronicler or Minstrel) (No. 39).

His Chief Secretary who was of the rank of a provincial governor is described on a Vaiśālī seal as *Śrī-Parama-bhṛṭāraka-pādiya*.

An important officer of the Palace staff was the superintendent of the royal kitchen called *Khādyatapākika*.

The king as a conqueror employed special officers (*yukta-purushas*) to administer the difficult charge of restoring to the vanquished the properties seized by him (*vibhava-pratyarpana*) (No. 1).

Administrative Divisions. The inscriptions indicate a hierarchy of administrative divisions from top to bottom. The territory of the empire is called a *rājya* (No. 55), a *rāshṭra*, *deśa* or *māṇḍala*. The word *prīthivī* (Damodarpur) is also used along with the word *avani*. Instances of these are *Sukuli-deśa* (No. 5), *Dabhāla-deśa* (No. 19), *Surāshṭra-avani* (No. 14).

The empire or kingdom was divided into provinces. A province is called a *Bhukti* such as *Pūṇdravardhana-bhukti* (Damodarpur), *Tira-bhukti* (Basārh seal), *Nagara-bhukti* (No. 46), and *Uttaramāṇḍala-bhukti* (Gunaigarh inscription of Vainya Gupta). A province is also called a *Pradeśa*, such as *Aīrikiṇa-pradeśa*. It is also sometimes called a *Bhoga*, and its Governor a *Bhogiku* (Nos. 21, 23, 26, 27, 29 and 30). Below the province, and a part of it was the *Vishaya* or district. We have reference in the inscriptions to the following *Vishayas*: *Kotivarsha* (Damodarpur), *Khādāpūra* (Damodarpur 1, 2 and Dhānāidaha), *Pañcha-nagarī* (Baigram Charter), *Lāṭa* (No. 18), *Vaiśālī* (seal), and *Antaravedī* (No. 14). A part of a district is called a *Vīthī* in some inscriptions (e.g. *Pāhāḍpur*). The *Vīthī* is connected with the series: *Vīthī-Māṇḍala-Pārśva-Grāma* (ib.). A Faridpur grant of Dharmāditya mentions

the *Vishayapati* of the *Vāraka-maṇḍala*. No. 39 of Fleet gives the series : *Dhāra-Paṭhaka-Grāma*. A Union of Villages is called a *Peṭhaka* (No. 25) and *Santaka* (No. 26). Smaller units or divisions of a village are called *Paṭṭa* and *Agrahāra* (No. 22).

Provincial Administration. The Head of the Province is called *Uparīka-Mahārāja* in the Damodarpur Copper-plate inscriptions. He is also called *Goptā* (No. 14), *Bhogika*, and *Bhogapati*. No. 35 employs a new term *Rājasthānīya*. The term is thus explained by Kshemendra in his *Lokaprakāśa* : *Prajā-pālanārtham-udvahati-rakshayati cha sa rājasthānīyah*, i.e., ‘the officer who shoulders the burden of protecting and promoting the welfare of the subjects’; but the term is used for lower officials in Nos. 38 and 46.

Sometimes, the Governor may be the king’s son (*Rājaputra Devabhattāraka* in Damodarpur Copper-plate 5). The Minister in attendance on the royal governor is called *Kumārāmātya*.

The Head of the Province was attended by a staff of private secretaries to act as intermediaries between him and the administration, and communicate his orders to them. These are called in the inscriptions *Dūtas*, *Dūtakas*, or *Ājñā-dāpakas* (No. 22). Thus these offices involved great trust and responsibility and were given only to the higher officers of the rank of a *Rājasthānīya* and a *Uparīka*, as the mouthpiece of the sovereign or the Head of the administration. For instance, a great frontier king Mahāsāmanta figures as a *Dūtaka* who communicates the royal gift to the *Kumārāmātyas* concerned, showing that his official position was superior to that of the *Kumārāmātya*. It appears that the officer complementary to the *Dūtakas* was the scribe called *Karaṇa-Kāyastha* who put into writing the royal order and held the high office of the king’s Minister for Peace and War (*Sāndhivigrahika*) (Gunaigarh inscription of Vainya Gupta).

The provincial administration included the following staff as Heads of Departments as mentioned in the Vaiśālī Seal inscriptions: (1) *Balādhikarāṇika*, the holder of the office of the head of the army or the military, *balādhikarāṇa* (2) *Dandapāśādhibhikarāṇika*, the Chief of the Police (3) *Ranabhāṇḍārīka*, the Chancellor of the military exchequer. (4) *Mahādandanāyaka*, Chief-Justice (5) *Vinaya-sthiti-sthāpaka*, Minister for Law and Order (6) *Bhaṭṭāśvapati*, Commandant of the infantry and cavalry. The Commandant of the elephant-force is called *Mahāpīlupati* in Gunaigarh inscription of Vainya Gupta. It also testifies to another officer who controlled five district offices, like a modern Divisional Commissioner. A Faridpur inscription of Dharmāditya mentions an officer called *Sādhanika* who had to deal with debts and fines (*sādhana*) and was hence a judicial officer.

The Allahabad Pillar inscription adds the office of *Senāpati* or Commander-in-chief.

The Mallasarul Copper-plate inscription of king Gopachandra mentions the following additional provincial officers: (1) *Kartākṛitika* (Head of the executive); (2) *Bhoga-patika* (officer-in-charge of a *bhoga* or division); (3) *Tādāyuktaka* (Treasury officer); (4) *Hiranya-sāmudāyika* (Currency officer); (5) *Aurṇāsthānika* (Superintendent of silk-factories); (6) *Audraṅgika* (Collector of the *udraṅga* tax); (7) *Chauroddharanika* (Inspector-General of Police); (8) *Āgrahārika* (Superintendent of the *agrahāras* in the province).

District Administration. The Head of the District is called *Vishayapati*. The civil station or the headquarters of the district bore the name of *Adhishthāna*. The office is called *Adhikarāṇa*. The City-Magistrate is also called *Drāṅgika* (No. 38). Thus a Vaisālī seal contains an inscription 'Vaisālī-adhishthāna-adhikarāṇa'. The executive officers of the district are called by the generic names of *Samvyavahārī* (Baigram and Nandapur Copper-plate inscriptions) and *Āyuktakas* (Nandapur Copper-plate inscription). The District Magistrate was helped in his administration by a representative body of officers mentioned as follows: (1) *Mahattaras* (Village Elders) (2) *Ashtakulādhikaranikas* (probably officers in charge of groups of 8 *kulas* or families in the local area) (3) *Grāmika* (Village-Headman) (4) *Śaulkika* (Collector of customs and tolls) (5) *Gaulmika* (in charge of forests and forts) (6) *Āgrahārika* (in charge of the *agrahāras*, settlements dedicated to gods or Brahmins) [No. 12] (7) *Dhruvādhikaraṇika* (in charge of land revenue) (No. 38) (8) *Bhāṇḍāgārādhikṛita* (Treasurer), [EI, XII, 75] (9) *Talāvāṭaka* (Village Accountant) [No. 46] (10) *Utkhetayita* (Collector of Taxes) [EI, XII, 75] and (11) *Pustapāla* (the Notary and Keeper of Records).

The District Records-office is called *Akshapāṭala* under the departmental head called the *Mahākshapāṭalika* (Nos. 39 and 60). The Department of Records comprised clerks who had to write and copy out records and documents. These writers are called *Diviras* (No. 27) and *Lekhakas* (No. 80), while the documents are called *Karāṇas* (No. 56) and were kept in the custody of the Registrar called *Karāṇika*. The officer drafting the document is called *Kartṛi* or *Śāsayitṛi* (EI, XII, 75).

Besides these officers with specified functions, there were also employed in the district office what may be called general superintendents designated as *Sarvādhyakshas* (No. 55) under whom were employed men who were of noble lineage and called *Kulaputras*, to guard against corruption.

City Administration. The Mayor of the city is called *Purapāla* (*Gunaigarh* inscription), or *Nagara-Rakshaka* (No. 14). There was also an officer who controlled the Mayors of different cities, *Purapāla-Uparika* (*Gunaigarh* inscription). The Mayor of Daśapura is called *Daśapura-pāla* (No. 18). A city was governed by a Municipality called *Parishat*, as in the case of the city of *Udānakūpa*. A city had a special officer as a Superintendent of *Dharmaśilās*, who was called *Avasathika* (*Mallasarul* inscription of *Gopachandra*).

The Pāhādpur Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 159=A.D. 479 and of the time of emperor Budha Gupta gives new details regarding local administration. It refers to the executive officers of the district as *Ayuktakas* and to the city municipality [*adhishṭhāna* (=city)—*adhikaraṇa* (=municipal office)] headed by (*Puroga*) the Mayor of the city (*Ārya-nagara-śresṭhī*). The proposals for transfer of land in the village are in the first instance referred to the standing non-official Village Council consisting of (1) leading Brahmins (*Brāhmaṇottaras*), (2) leading villagers (*Mahattaras*), and (3) representative householders (*Kutumbinal*).

The Damodarpur Copper-plate inscription No. 3 also gives slightly different details. It composes the Village Council of 4 classes of members, viz., (1) *Mahattaras*, (2) *Ashja-kulādhikaranas*, (3) *Grāmikas*, and (4) *Kutumbinas* (householders).

Sources of Revenue and Taxation. These are indicated in the records of grants of land specifying the benefits and immunities which the grants carried for the beneficiaries. These are thus mentioned : (1) *Udrainga* (probably the land-tax) ; (2) *Uparikara* ('a tax levied on cultivators who have no proprietary rights on soil'—Fleet) ; (3) *Vāta* (unexplained) ; (4) *Bhūta* (probably what is 'grown', as distinguished from 'withered' 'vāta') (5) *Dhānya* ; (6) *Hiranya* (gold) ; (7) *Ādeya* (what is to be surrendered) ; (8) *Vaishṭika* (forced labour, if necessary) ; (9) *Daśāparūḍha* [Fines from Ten Offences, viz., (a) three offences of the body, theft, murder, and adultery ; (b) four offences of speech, harsh words, untruthful words, libellous words and pointless words ; and (c) three offences of mind, coveting other's property, thinking of wrong, and devotion to what is not true] ; (10) *Bhoga* (enjoyment) ; (11) *Bhāga* (share). No. 55 of Fleet's 'Gupta Inscriptions' indicates very well, though negatively, the obligations imposed by the State on a village rendered free by the king's grant : 'It is not to pay taxes (*akaradāyī*) ; it is not to be molested by the regular troops or police (*bhāṭa*), outlaws (*chāṭa*) ; it is not to yield increase in its cows and bulls ; nor in its flowers or milk, pasturage, hides, and charcoal ; nor any taxes on salt or wet

salt, on sale and purchase, or produce of mines; it is not to contribute forced labour or surrender its hidden treasures and deposits, the *klripta* and *upaklripta* (unexplained)'. We may also cite in this connection the Poona Copper-plate inscription of Prabhāvalīguptā (*EI*, XV, 39) recording her grant of a village to her family Guru, Āchārya Chanāla Svāmī belonging to the community or *agrahāra* of Chāturvidyas. The record enumerates the following exemptions (*parihāra*) carried by the grant: 'freedom from molestation by soldiers (*bhaṭa*) and the king's umbrella-bearers (*chhāṭra*) ; not yielding the right to pasturage (*chārūśana*), hides (*charma*), *aṅgāra* (charcoal), the purchase (*kreni*) of fermenting drugs (*kiṇva*) and mines (*khānaka*), not yielding the right to increase of cattle; not to supply animals for sacrifice; not to give any share of flowers and milk, or hidden treasures and deposits, together with *klripta* and *upaklripta* (probably sales tax)'.

Bengal Inscriptions. In conclusion, it may be noted that most of the Bengal inscriptions of the period are remarkable for the concrete details and data they contain as regards land-transactions and the light they throw upon the working of the village administration. These inscriptions may be enumerated in the chronological order as follows:—

I. Reign of Kumara Gupta I (A.D. 415-455).

- (1) Dhānāidaha Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 113=A.D. 432.
- (2) Kalaikuri Inscription of 120=A.D. 439.
- (3) Damodarpur No. 1 Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 124= A.D. 443.
- (4) Same No. 2 of the year G.E. 128=A.D. 447.
- (5) Baigram Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 128=A.D. 448.

II. Reign of Budha Gupta (c. A.D. 476-495).

- ← (6) Damodarpur No. 3 Copper-plate inscription of A.D. 476.
- (7) Pāhādpur Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 159=A.D. 479.
- (8) Damodarpur No. 4 Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 163= A.D. 482.
- (9) Nandapur Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 169=A.D. 488.

III. Reign of Narasimha Gupta (A.D. 495-533).

- (10) Gunaigarh Copper-plate inscription of Vainya Gupta of G.E. 188=A.D. 507.

IV. Reign of Kumara Gupta III.

- (11) Damodarpur No. 5 Copper-plate inscription of G.E. 224= A.D. 543.

V. Reign of Dharmaditya.

- (12) Faridpur Copper-plate inscription No 1 of Dharmāditya
- (13) Same No 2
- (14) Mallasarul Copper-plate inscription of Vijayasena and Dharmāditya

VI Reign of Gopachandra.

- (15) Faridpur Copper-plate inscription of Gopachandra

Land Transactions The evidence of these inscriptions has been already considered in connection with the reigns of the kings associated with them It will suffice here to notice only some of its general features

As a rule, the entire cultivable land of a village was settled and distributed into holdings among its householders (*kutumbinah*) Land that was required for a public purpose or a charity could not be taken by government out of these settled holdings of peasant-proprietors It had to be taken out of the fallow and unsettled land of the village without disturbing the existing holdings (*kutumbī-nām karshana-virodhī sthane*)

Such land has been described by a variety of terms used in the different inscriptions It should be (1) *apradā* (unsettled), (2) *aprakata* (not tilled) (3) *astamba* (devoid of vegetation), (4) *khila* (fallow), (5) *samudayabahya* (not productive of any income or revenue), (6) *apratikara* (not yielding any revenue), (7) not causing any loss of revenue to the king by its grant or alienation by the king (*na kaschit rājartha-vnōdhah*), (8) *utpratikara* (not assessed)

But such land, though uncultivated, was cultivable It could be profitably brought under the plough and would bring additional revenue to the State (*upachaya*) That is why the State charged to its donor the customary sale-price (*vikraya-manyadā*) which it could bear Out of its yield, the donor was also able to create an endowment to maintain his charity It is thus called a *kshetra*, a plot that could be cultivated to profit

Land was required as a building site for purposes of a home-stead (*vāstu*), or for digging trenches (*sthala*) and gardening (*talavātaka*)

The grant of these lands by the State for charitable purposes was governed by a particular rule called *nīvī dharma* or *apradā-dharma* The rule is that the charity must be irrevocable and a permanent one so that the land granted for it could not be given

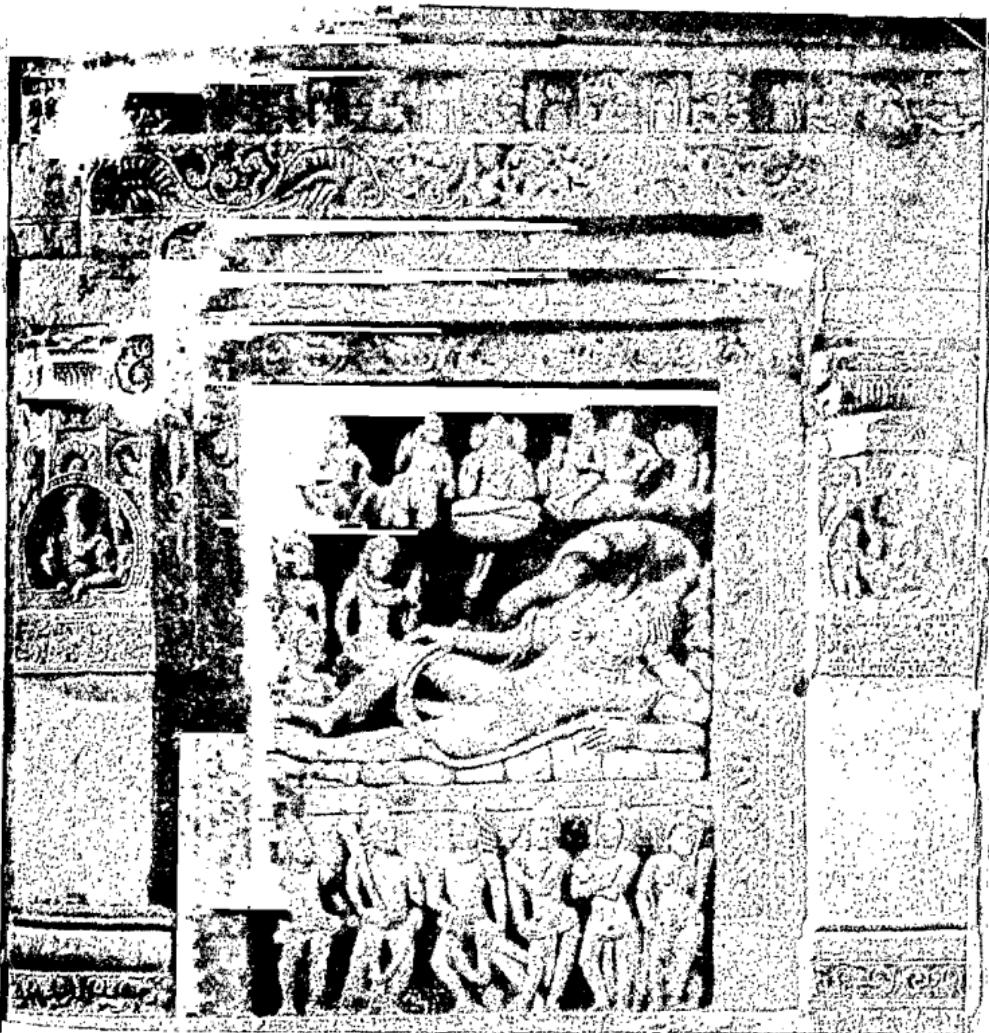
away or transferred to any other party to profit as if it were private property. It was to be treated as trust-property aptly called *akshaya-nīvī*, to remain intact for all time without any diminution (*akshaya*), and inalienable.

The inscriptions also show that the unsettled land of the village was government property. When a slice was taken out of it for purposes of a charitable grant of the aforesaid description, it was done by government suspending its standing rule as to its non-transferability (*anivṛitta-apradākshayanīvī*).

The government in making the grant had also to make sure that it was not to pay for the land granted any compensation due to its dispossessed proprietor (*akrūchit-pratikara*); if any. This stipulation also indicates that such land must not come out of settled plots and holdings, but out of unsettled fallow land (*khila-kshetra*).

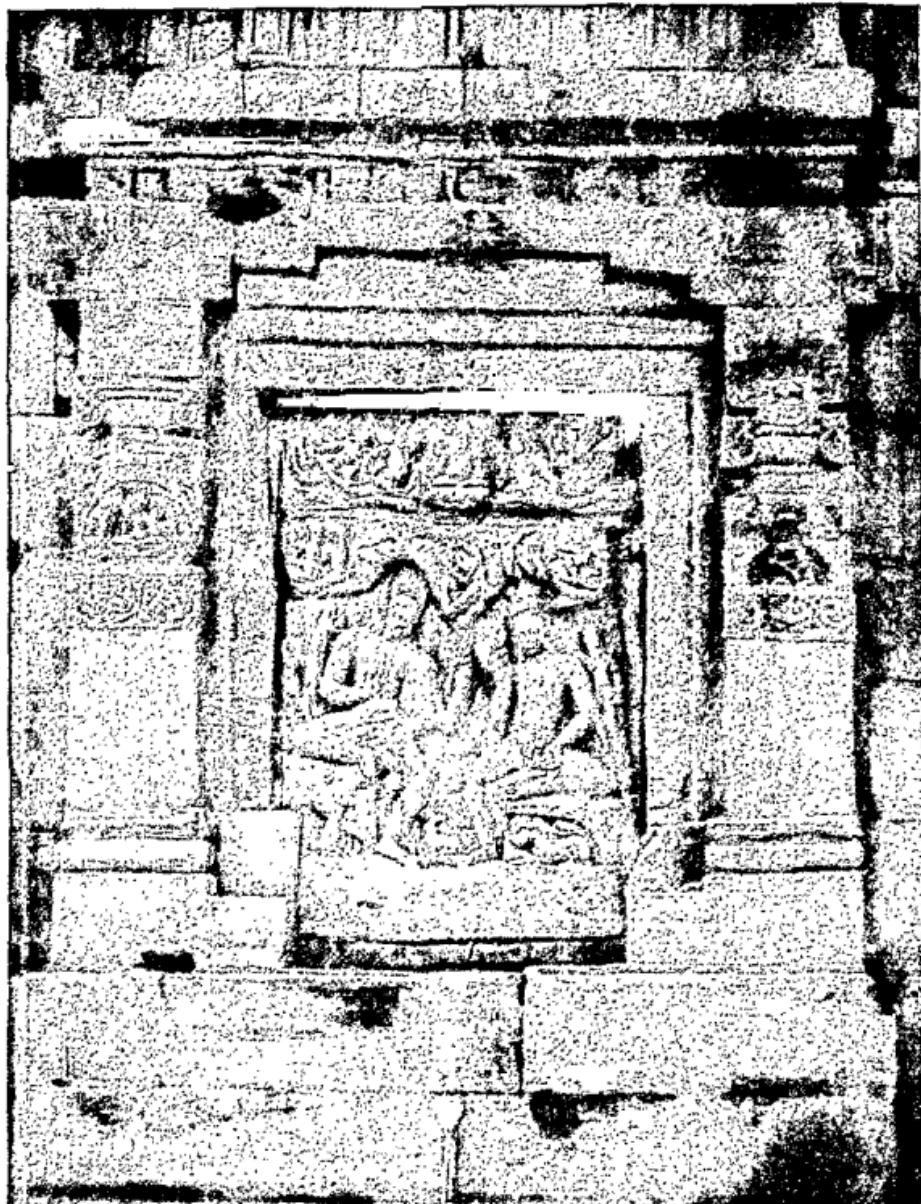
One of the Faridpur grants, however, mentions a gift of land which was not *khila*-or *aprahata*-but *vāpa-kshetra*, i.e., land which was already under cultivation, for which a higher price was also charged by the State.

Plots were marked out from one another by ash (*tusha*), charcoal and the like (*aṅgārādi*), by pegs (*kīlaka*), or by boundary signs (*sīmālīngāni*) which were prominently visible (*drishṭi-mātra-pravadhenā*).



tained panel of sculptures from Deogarh Temple (c. 5th Century A.D.) in Jhansi District, representing four-armed Vishnu lying in *Samādhi* or *Yoga-nidrā* on the Cosmic Serpent (*Seshasāyi*). Above, Brahma in lotus in the centre; on his right, Indra and Karttikeya, and, on left, Siva-Pārvati on Nandi followed by an attendant. Below, five heroes and a female figure, probably the five Pāndavas (braupadi seen at the right end. Art-critics consider this sculpture as a masterpiece of Indian art, unique artistic setting in a frame of pilasters and architraves in which the panel is sunk to look a false window.

PLATE X



Penance of Nara and Nārāyaṇa (from Deogarh Temple)

PLATE XI



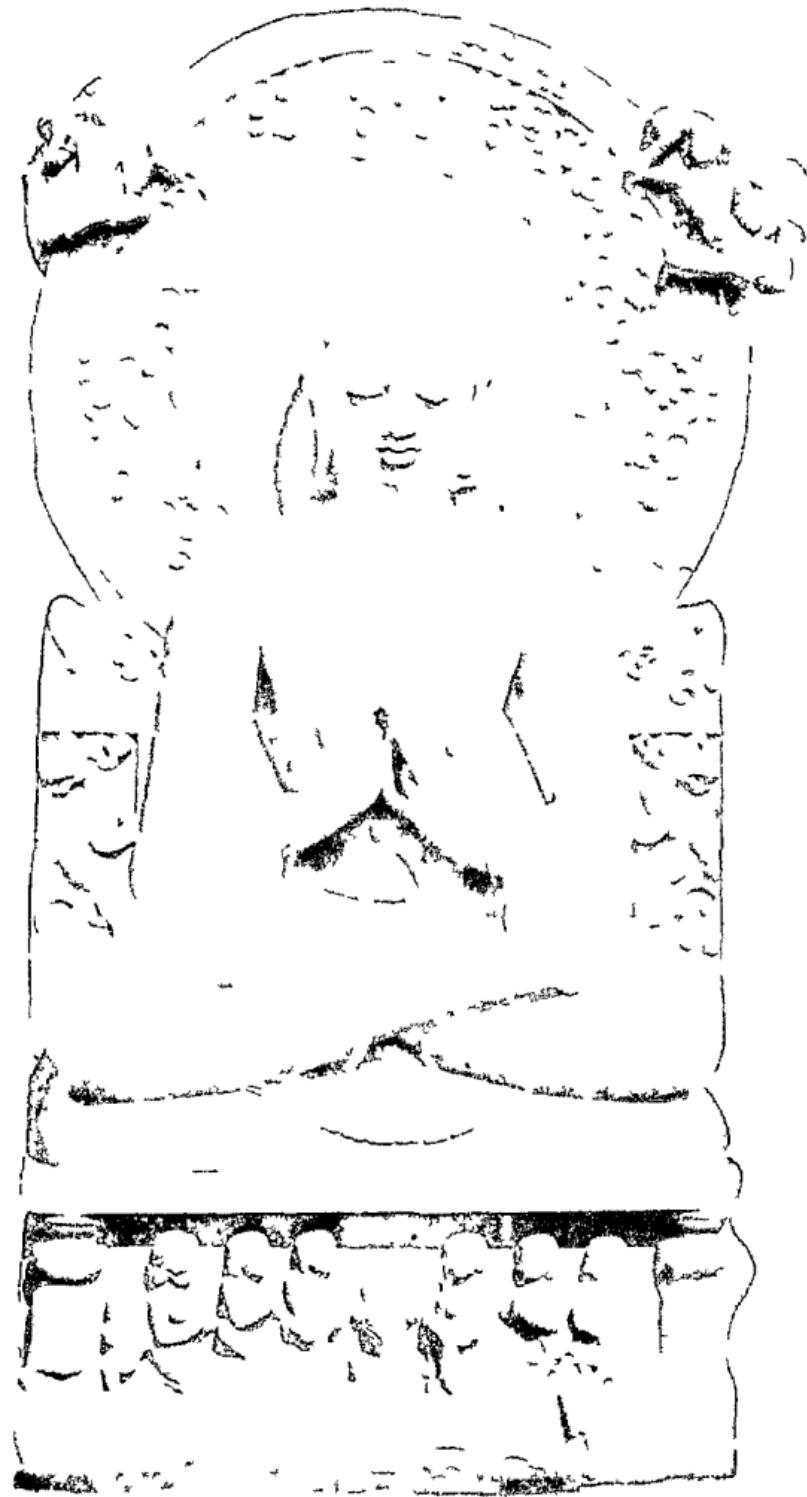
A panel or niche in a wall of the Deogarh Temple representing the Dehverance of the Elephants (Gajendramoksha) by Krishna.



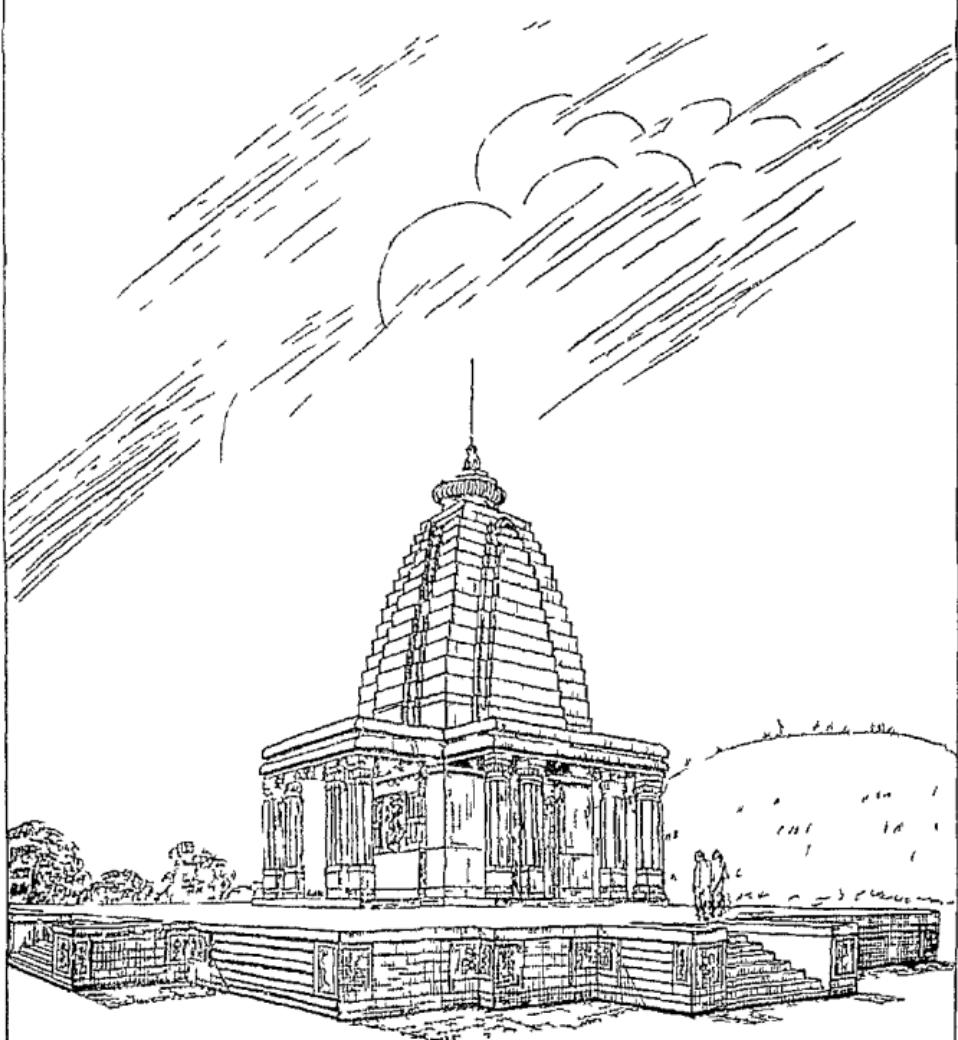
Deogarh Temple gate way with its Jamb of four decorated post, showing from right to left

- (1) Door keeper (*Pratihari*) surmounted by foliated scroll (*Patravalli* or *Patralata*)
- (2) A female dancer surmounted by figures of amorous couples (*Mithuna*)
- (3) Another female dancer with other dancers above
- (4) A Dwarf (*Pramatha*) surmounted by the Tree of Prosperity (*Sri Vivilsha*)

PLATE XIII



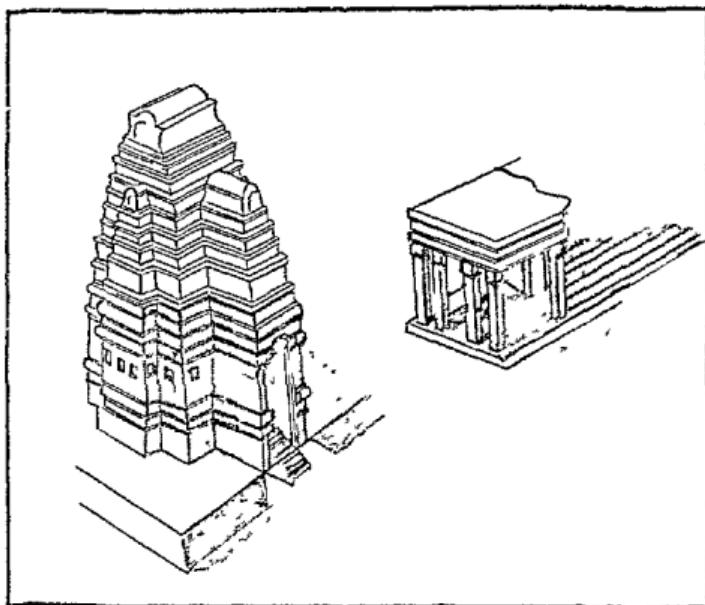
Seated Buddha Image of Sarnath admitted on all hands
as a masterpiece of art



Deogarh TEMPLE.

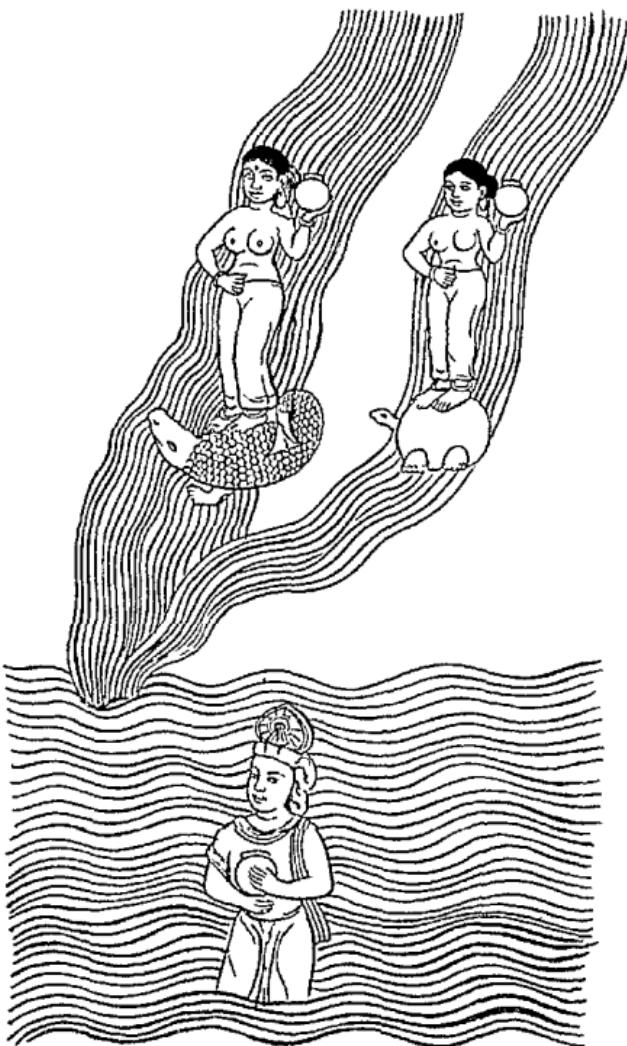
Deogarh Temple showing the beginnings of the *Sikhara*
(as restored by B N Chaudhuri, B.E. AMIE, M.R. San I (Lond) Architect Calcutta)

PLATE XV

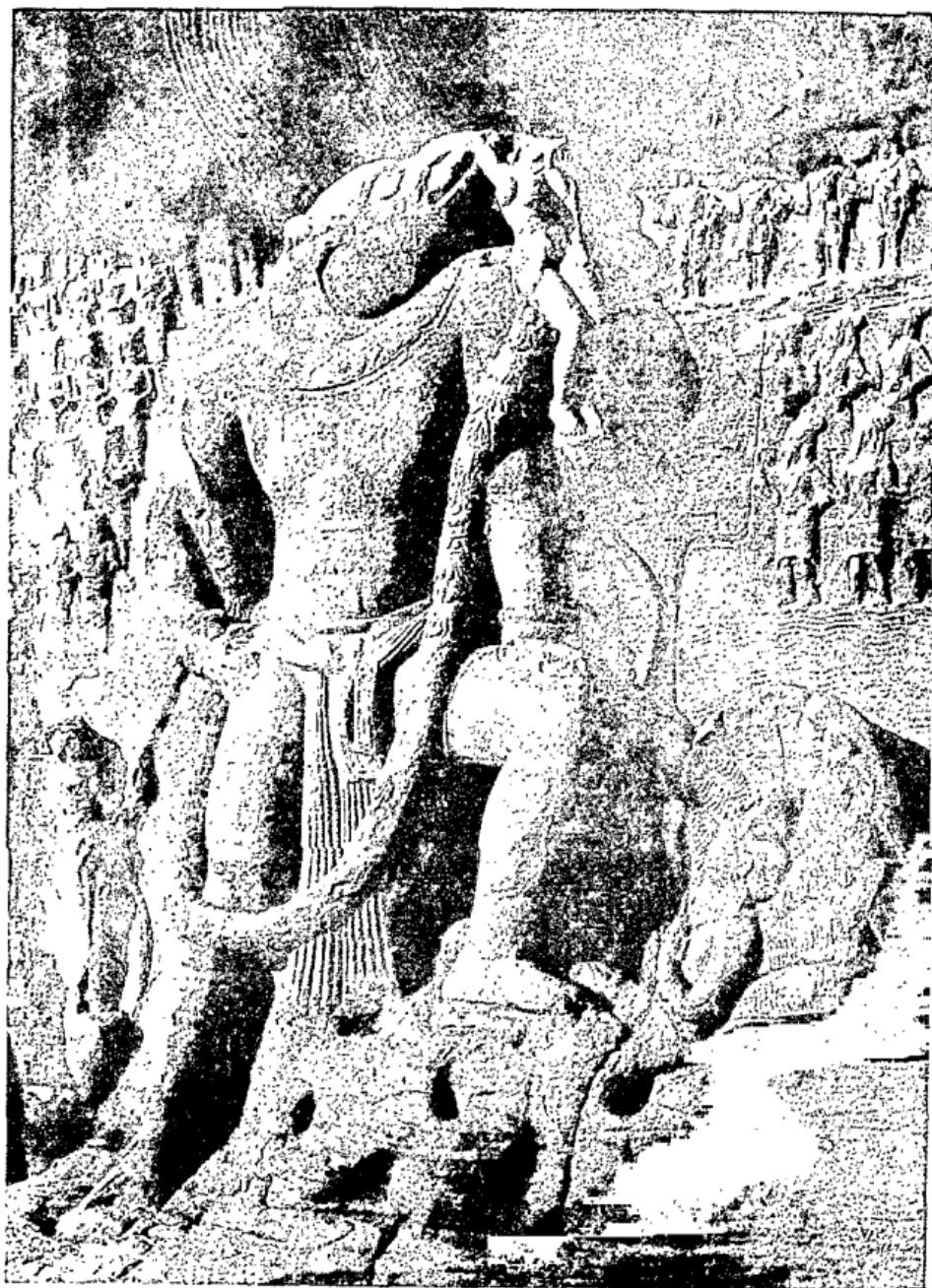


Restored Bhitaragaon Temple of about 4th Century A.D. in
Cawnpore and its restored porch (from Percy Brown's
Indian Architecture)

PLATE XVI



Sculpture in Cave No 5 at Udayagiri depicting the descent of Gangā and Yamuna from Heaven to Earth, and ultimately, into the Sea represented by its Lord Varuna. Gangā is marked out as standing on her Vāhana or vehicle, Makara (alligator), and Yamunā on Kachchhapa (tortoise). This is the first time that the images of Gangā and Yamunā appear in Indian sculpture with the revival of Brahmanism under the Gupta Empire, and its conquest of the countries associated with these two rivers.



Boar-Incarnation of Vishnu from Udayagiri Cave No. 5. With His right tusk, the God lifts up the tiny figure of goddess Prithivi out of the floods overwhelming Her, a picture of strength and determination in carrying through His cosmic mission of rescuing Mother Earth.

PLATE XVIII



Figure of God Sūrya as capital of a Pillar found at Pawaya
(Gwahor) of Gupta times

PLATE XIX



Fragment of lintel showing music and dance found at Pawaya
Gupta Sculpture

INDEX OF NAMES

A

Abhayadatta 152.
 Abhayamitra 110, 113.
 Abhidhamma 61, 65, 140.
 Ābhīras 26.
 Abiria 26.
 Abul Hasan Ali 67.
 Achalavai man 98.
 Achyu 19.
 Achyuta 19, 29.
 Adikartṛis 98, 138.
 Ādinātha 98.
 Āditya Bhaṭṭāraka 137.
 Afghanistan 28, 60.
 Āgamas 64.
 Agnīshōma 131.
 Agra 25.
 Ahichchhatra 19, 29.
 Āhirwār 26.
 Ahmedabad 76.
 Aihole 2.
 Airikīṇa 23, 48, 51, 75, 81, 121, 156.
 Aitareya Brāhmaṇa 2.
 Aja 96.
 Ajantā 7, 42, 43, 44, 104, 151.
 Ajantā cave inscription 17.
 Ajapuraka 100, 154.
 Ajayagarh 150.
 Ajmer 146.
 Ākara 6n.
 Akolā 42.
 Alarka 140.
 Alberuni 16, 45.
 Alexander 25, 26
 Allahabad district 73, 146, 148
 Allahabad Pillar inscription 1, 4, 8, 13,
 14, 17, 18, 30, 53, 70, 93, 133, 142, 158
 Allan 32, 75, 76, 106, 125.
 Alwar 25.
 Amalthea 32.
 Amida 4.
 Amoghavarsha I 66.
 Āmrakārdava 45, 48, 49.
 Amraoti 42.
 Amṛitadeva 116.
 Ānanda 61.
 Ananta 146.
 Anantadevī 74, 87, 96, 116.
 Anantasvāmī 135.
 Ānarta 6n.
 Āndhau inscription 6n.
 Āndhras 2, 5, 6, 7, 44, 78.
 Āndhranagarī 21.
 Antaka 137.
 Antaravedi 92, 96, 137, 156.

Antialkidas 3.
 Antiochus III 2.
 Anu 140.
 Anūpanivṛit 6n.
 Aparānta 6n, 26, 44.
 Apollodotus 3
 Aptoryāma 134.
 Arachosia 3.
 Aravali Mountain 6n.
 Arcot district 22.
 Ardochsho 28, 32, 33, 36, 37, 57.
 Ardhanārīśvara 136.
 Arjuna 25.
 Arjunāyana 25.
 Āśva-Māṇju-Śri-Mūlakalpa 1, 40, 93,
 121, 122, 130.
 Āryāvarta 19, 23, 30, 38, 121.
 Asoka 2, 18, 62, 63, 68, 143, 150.
 Assam 24, 29, 69.
 Aśva 79, 153.
 Aśvamedha 134.
 Atavika kingdoms 23.
 Atharva-Veda 140.
 Ātirātra 134.
 Ātmabhū 135
 Ātreya 153.
 Auchitya-Vichāra 47.
 Aupamanyava 140, 153.
 Avalokiteśvara 128, 139, 147.
 Avamukta 22.
 Avanti 6n, 44.
 Ayodhyā 15, 76, 79, 105, 129.
 Azes 5.

B

Bactria 3.
 Bādāmi caves 2.
 Baghaar 4.
 Bahawalpur 26.
 Bahvṛicha 140.
 Balgram plate inscription 74, 76, 80,
 81, 84, 85, 156, 158, 160.
 Baimbika family 2.
 Barygaza 3.
 Bālāditya 105, 108, 122, 123, 124, 126.
 Bālāghāt 42, 77.
 Bālaśrī 5.
 Balavarman 29.
 Balkh 70.
 Balurghat 116.
 Bāna 1, 20, 49, 66, 71.
 Banaphar Rajputs 4.
 Banavāsi 5.
 Bandhumitra 114.
 Bandhuvarmā 9, 16, 52, 72.

Banerji, R D 148
 Bankura district 9, 29, 68
 Bannu 60
 Bareilly district 19
 Barkamari 67
 Basarh 49, 153, 156
 Basārh seal inscription 51
 Basim 43
 Bāsim copper plate 42, 44
 Basti 24
 Bathāgarh inscription 27
 Bazdeo Koshano 27
 Beas 68 151
 Bedva 8
 Begiar 146
 Beloia 42
 Benares 1, 4, 63, 64 76, 113 118, 121, 123, 148
 Benares School of Art 1
 Bengal 9, 24, 25, 58, 68, 69, 70, 74, 102, 105, 109, 116, 121, 123, 125, 130, 132, 160
 Berai 42, 77
 Besnagar 3, 29, 149, 150
 Betul 42
 Bhadrāryā 98, 136
 Bhadrāryakā 98, 136
 Bhaga 3
 Bhagalpur district 148
 Bhāgavata 3
 Bhagavati 136
 Bhagiratha 140
 Bhagirathi 7
 Bhamodra Mohotta Copper Plate
 inscription 102
 Bhandārā 42
 Bhandarkar, Dr D R 27, 52 66 75
 Bhandarkar, Sir R G 16
 Bhanu Gupta 122-125 153
 Bharadvāja 120, 153
 Bhārasivas 7, 8, 9, 14
 Bharata 140
 Bharatpur 25
 Bhārgava 120, 153
 Bharhut 148, 149
 Bharsar hoard 121
 Bhartridaman 7
 Bhāsa 52
 Bhāskara 85
 Bhattarika 102, 103
 Bhattasali, N K 24
 Bhavanāga 7
 Bhawanagar 76
 Bhavāni 136
 Blāvasatāka 29
 Bhavasrij 136
 Bhida 60
 Blūlsa 3, 26, 48, 148, 150
 Bhīmā 44
 Bhīma I 22
 Bhīmavarman 92, 96, 103, 112, 136
 Bhītā 13, 151, 152
 Bhītaigaon 146
 Bhītarī Seal inscription 36 40, 74 90, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 122
 Bhītarī Stone Pillar inscription 36, 40, 46, 74, 77, 92, 93, 96
 Bhoja 47
 Bhoja II 104
 Bhoysla 85
 Bhoroach 3
 Bhumaka 5
 Bhumrā 146, 150, 151
 Bhūtapati 136
 Bihar 105, 116, 134
 Bihā Sharif 11
 Bijayagarh inscription 25
 Bilaspur 21
 Bilsad Stone Pillar inscription 36, 40, 46 58, 72, 78, 81 137
 Bloch, Dr T 40, 154
 Bodleian collection 101
 Bodh-Gayā 29, 63, 133
 Bodhisattva 1, 2 113, 147
 Bogra district 74, 84, 85
 Bombay 23, 44
 Brahma 146 151
 Brahmadatta 115, 121
 Brahmanū 88
Brahma-Puīāna 116
 Brahmaputra 124
 Brahmanya 137
 Brahmi (Mother) 98
 Brāhmī script 28, 57, 70, 90
 Brihaspati 137, 142
 Brihaspatisvāra 134
Brihat-samhitā 6n, 24, 25
 Buddha 1, 2, 59, 63, 78, 113, 138, 143, 147 148
 Buddhas, Previous 62
 Buddhāmitra 78
 Buddhism 58, 59, 80, 105, 134, 138
 Buhler 19
 Bulandshahr 29
 Bundelkhand 7, 23, 47
 Burdwan 15
 Buīa 76
 Burgess 44
 Buxar 4

C

Cambay 102
 Cambay, Gulf of 5
 Cambay plate 66
 Cawnpore 46
 Central Asia 3
 Ceylone 17, 29, 63, 133
 Chakrabhrīt 98, 135
 Chakra-pālīt 95, 96 97 98 135
 Chakra-svāmin 68
 Chālukya king 22
 Champā 63
 Champāvati 20

Chāmunda 98
 Chanala-svāmī 152, 160
 Chandā district 21, 42
 Chandagrāma 115
 Chandasena 14
 Chandī 34, 87
 Chandra 7, 9, 10, 14, 25, 68, 69, 70, 71,
 125
 Chandī-devī 106, 107, 108
 Chandra Gupta I 1, 8, 10, 13–16, 17, 18,
 25, 33, 37, 69, 100, 107, 136, 144, 155
 Chandra Gupta II 1, 5, 7, 12, 14, 15, 17,
 21, 24, 26, 28, 33, 36, 43, 44, 45–71
 75, 81, 90, 93, 100, 105, 107, 133, 136,
 142, 144, 151, 153, 155
 Chandragupta Maurya 155
Chandragupta Maurya and His Times
 34
 Chandra-prakāsa 17
 Chandrāmsa 7
 Chandravallī inscription 8
 Chandravarmā 9, 10, 29, 68, 69
 Chara 5
 Chashtana 6, 7, 28
 Chaturvedin 140
 Che-li-ki-to 11
 Chenab 26
 Chera kingdom 23
 Chetas 2
 Chhāndoga-Kauthuma 140
 Chhāndoga 78, 153
 Chhaharas 5
 Chhattisgarh 44
 Chi-mi-kia-po-mo 28
 China 58, 59, 61, 64
 Chin-Yeh 58
 Chirātadatia 74, 81
 Chitor 3
 Chitrakutāsvamin 135
 Chukshas 5
 Chunar 148
 Coimbatore district 23
 Colai lake 21
 Comilla district 24, 125
 Conjeevaram 22
 Cunningham 25
 Cutch 6, 101

D

Dabhāla 24, 156
 Dabok 24
 Dahrasena 26
 Daksha 124
 Dakshamitī 5
 Dakshina Kośala 44
 Dāmaghsāda 6
 Dāmajada 6
 Damana 21
 Dāmodara 135
 Dāmodarpur Copper plates 73, 76, 80,
 81, 82, 84, 85, 86, 113, 115, 119, 128,
 135, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160
 Damoh district 27
 Dandekara, Dr R N 48, 74
 Dandin 21
 Darel 59, 134
 Dasapura 9, 37, 72, 80, 112, 148, 159
 Datta 11, 46
 Dattabhatta 75
 Dattadevi 36, 46, 107
 Davāka 10, 24
 Dawson 67
 Deccan 47
 Delhi 68, 151
 Delhi Lion Pillai inscription 7, 25
 Demetrius 3
 Deotek 46
 Deogarh 2, 146, 148, 151
 Devadatta 11, 62
 Devadattaka 11
 Devadronī 79, 135
 Devagupta 46
 Devāka 11, 69
 Devakī 137
 Devapāla 105
 Devaputras 70
 Devarakshitas 9, 10
 Devaiāja 45
 Devaiāshtra 22, 23
 Devasena 43, 44
 Devasrī 46
 Devavishnu 98
 Devī 136
Devī-Chandraguptam 1, 66
 Dhānada 137
 Dhānāidaha 80, 81, 84, 119, 156, 160
 Dhanesa 137
 Dhanañjaya 22
 Dhanyavishnu 119, 121, 122
 Dhārā 29
 Dhārāna 12
 Dhārapatta 104
 Dharasena I 103
 Dharma 140
 Dharma-devī 72
 Dharmadosha 124, 152, 156, 157, 161
 Dhoyī 21
 Dhriti-mitra 114
 Dhritipāla 114
 Dhruvabhbūti 19
 Dhruvadevī 46, 66, 107
 Dhuva-svāmī 12, 46
 Dhruba-sarman 137
 Digambaras 118
 Dīnapur district 113, 116
 Donagiāma 116, 117
 Drona-sunha 102, 103
 Dungā 2, 34, 37, 55, 56, 87, 136, 144
 Du-mitras 77
 Dvādaśāditya 125, 130, 132

E

Elamañchi 22.
Ellichpura 76.
Elliot 66.
Ellor-taluq 22.
Endapilli 22.
Eran 75, 123, 148, 150, 151.
Eran inscriptions 8, 23, 30, 36, 39, 46,
48, 119, 121, 122, 125.
Erandonapalla 21, 23.
Erandonalli 21.
Erandol 21, 23.
Esagarh 75.
Eta district 72.
Eukratides 3.
Euthydemos 3.

F

Fa-Hien 1, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 65,
79, 94, 95, 98, 133, 134, 138, 139, 141,
142, 157, 159.
Falona 60.
Faridpur 105, 118, 119, 162.
Faridpur Copper Plate inscription 130,
131, 132, 157.
Fergusson 44.
Feruz Shah Taghlak 68.
Fleet 7, 11, 15, 17, 23, 25, 26, 31, 36,
45, 46, 48, 51, 72, 73, 92, 106, 112,
121, 157, 159.
Fyzabad district 49, 72, 135.

G

Gadhwa 79.
Gadhwa Stone inscription 45, 51, 92.
Galsi 130.
Ganapati Nâga 28.
Gândhâra 4, 59, 143, 148.
Gândhâra Art 1.
Gandharva 137
Ganesa 151.
Gangâ 2, 35, 37, 38, 136, 146, 150.
Gangâdhara inscription 9, 73, 79, 80,
155.

Gangas 48, 74.
Ganges 7, 11, 13, 25, 62, 63, 76, 90.
Ganj 7.
Ganjam district 21.
Ganjam Plates 16.
Garde, M. B. 12.
Gargarâ 80, 155.
Gârgi-Sâṅkhîta 3.
Garhwal 24.
Gauhati district 24.
Gauri 136.
Gautama 153.
Gautami-putra 5, 6, 7, 13, 42, 43.
Gayâ 8, 15, 63, 105, 151.

Gaya Copper Plate 17.

Gedrosia 73.
Ghatotkacha 11, 12, 44, 75, 81, 107.
Ghosh, A 109.
Ghugrahâti 119.
Ghugrahâti Plate 132.
Girinagara 6, 155.
Girnar 6, 25, 28, 39, 95, 96, 155.
Goalunda 132.
Gobi 64.
Godavari district 21, 22.
Godavari river 44.
Gomati 59.
Gomati monastery 134.
Gondavana 21.
Gondophernes 3.
Gopa 124.
Gopachandra 130, 131, 132, 158, 159,
161.

Gopâlasvâmi 132.
Gopalganj 132.
Goparâja 123.
Gopasvâmin 111.
Gorakhpur district 92.
Gotama 153.
Govardhana 5, 146.
Govinda II 104.
Govinda IV 66.
Govinda-gupta 12, 46, 49, 50, 75, 81.
Govinda Lord 135.
Govindasvâmi 80, 85, 98.
Greek invasion 3.
Grierson, Sir George 4.
Grumbates 27.
Guhanandi, Nigrantha
Śramaṇâchârya 118.
Gujerat 44, 48, 76, 77, 90, 102.
Guna-chandra 66.
Gunaighar 109.
Gunaighar Copper Plate inscription
125, 131, 139, 157, 159, 160.
Gunavarman 22.
Gunekâgrahâra 125.
Gwalior 2, 72, 75, 123.

H

Hamîrpur 76.
Hanumat 137.
Hara 136.
Haribhata 73.
Harishena 19, 26, 40, 43, 44, 141, 142.
Hari-svâminî 78.
Harjavarmân 16.
Harsha 12, 132.
Harshâcharita 1, 20, 49, 66.
Hastin, Parivrâjaka Mahârâja 11, 120,
136, 152.
Hasti-varman 22.
Heliodorus 3, 149.
Himavatchchikara 116, 117.

Himalayas 58
 Hinayāna 58, 59, 60, 62
 Hindukush 64
 Hiuen-Tsang 1, 24, 69
 Hiung-nu 3
 Holkar 38
 Hooghly 64, 105
 Hormusdas 4
 Hormizd 4
 Hui-chien 58
 Hui-chung 58, 59, 60
 Hui-Wei 59
 Hui-Ying 58
 Hūnas 89, 94, 95, 102, 108, 109, 121, 122,
 123, 124
 Huviška 4, 27, 32

I

Indo Copper Plate 154
 Indonesia 29
 India 95, 109, 137
 Indradatta 126
 Indrapura 92, 96
 Indus 3, 6, 59, 60
 īśa 136
 īśvara 136
 īśvaradatta 26
 īśvācasena 26
 īśvaravāsaka 51
 Isidōr 5
 I-tsing 11, 139

J

Jāhnavi 137
 Jainism 80, 98, 138
 Jain Tirthankaras 2
 Jājava 132
 Jalauka 2
 Jāmbavatī 137
 Janārdana 119, 135
 Jayachandra Vidyālankāra 15
 Java 29
 Jayadatta 115, 121
 Jayadeva I 15, 24
 Jayadeva II 8
 Jayanandin 115
 Jayanātha 21, 111
 Jayaswal, K P 29
 Jayavarmā 9
 Jayeśvara 136
 Jessore 105
 Jetavana-Vihāra 60
 Jhansi 2, 26, 145
 Jiva-dāman 7
 Jivanta 99, 154
 Jodhpur 9, 146
 Joghalthembī 6
 Johiawār 26
 Jubbulpore district 20, 24, 150

Jumna 20, 23, 60, 76, 119, 143
 Junāgarh Rock 92, 93, 94, 100, 101, 102
 Junnai 2

K

Kabul 4, 27
 Kācha 17, 18, 35, 144
 Kachchha 6
 Kadambas 8, 47, 74, 78
 Kadphises I 3
 Kadphises II 3
 Kahaura Stone Pillar inscription 92
 93, 95, 138
 Kalasa 72, 80
 Kalras 26
 Kākanādabota 26, 49, 50, 56, 79, 138,
 154
 Kakubha 96
 Kākusthavarman 47, 74
 Kalchuri Era 21
 Kalankui 74, 80, 81, 82, 84, 157
 Kālidāsa 2, 3, 39, 47
 Kālīghāt 100
 Kalindi 103, 119, 121
 Kalinga 2, 22, 44
 Kalyāna-vaimāṇi 14
 Kānadeva 137, 150
 Kaman 146
 Kānaiūpa 16, 24, 69
 Kamta 24
 Kanakamuni 62
 Kanarese country 7, 44, 53
 Kanauj 76
 Kāñchī 22, 23
 Kanheri inscription 6
 Kanishka I 3, 4, 27, 32, 59, 146
 Kanishka II 4, 8
 Kānva 153
 Kānvas 2
 Kapila 52
 Kapilavastu 62
 Kapilesvara 136
 Kapili 24
 Kapisa 4
 Kapitha 60
 Karandādā 49, 67, 72, 79, 82, 135, 152
 153
 Karashahr 59, 134
 Kāśaskara 14
 Karchana 148
 Kārmānta 24
 Kāpatika 114
 Karri 48
 Kātukeya 78, 80, 88, 137, 145, 151
 Kartripura 24
 Kashghar 59, 134
 Kāśiputra Bhāgabhadra 3
 Kāśmīra 4
 Kāsyapa 62, 153
 Katha 140

Kathiawar 6, 48, 56, 58, 70, 92, 101, 102.
 Katuria 24.
 Kātyāyana 12.
 Kātyāyani 136.
 Katyur kingdom 24.
 Kaumāri Ambikā 88, 98.
 Kaumudi-Mahotsava 1, 8, 14.
 Kaundinya 153
 Kaurala 21, 23.
 Kauśaki 116.
 Kauśambi 18, 20, 92, 96, 103.
 Kautilya 26.
 Kautsagotra 111, 120, 153
 Kāverī 22.
 Kāryālānkāra 17.
 Kāryamālā 29.
 Kāvya-mimāṃsā 67.
 Keralaputra 23.
 Khādāpāra 81, 156.
 Khandesh 21, 23.
 Kharapallāna 4.
 Khāravela 2.
 Kharparas 27.
 Kharaparikas 27.
 Khaṭa Śākhā 120.
 Khoh 146.
 Khoh Copper Plate 120.
 Khokrakot 25.
 Khotan 59, 134.
 Kidāra Kushāns 4, 27.
 Kielhorn 104, 105.
 Kinnara 137
 Kipin 4.
 Kirtishena 14.
 Kokāmukha-svāmin 116, 117, 136.
 Kokāmukha-tīrtha 116
 Kokā river 116.
 Kolleru lake 21.
 Kelong 24.
 Konkana 6, 26, 44, 77.
 Kośala 9, 20, 44, 78.
 Kosam 92, 96, 136, 146.
 Kotah State 8.
 Kota-kula 14, 20.
 Kothūra 21
 Kothūraka 42.
 Kothura-pollachi 23.
 Koṭivarsha 74, 81, 116, 121, 128, 156.
 Kotūra 21, 23.
 Krakuchchhanda 62
 Kramāditya 110-112.
 Kripūra 125, 126.
 Krishna 22, 74, 94, 146.
 Krishna Rao, B. V. 21.
 Krishna-varman 74.
 Kritānta 137.
 Kshatrapas 5, 6, 45, 53, 90.
 Kshemendra 47, 157.
 Kubra 22, 137, 151.
 Kuberañgā 46, 47.
 Kujula 3.

Kukura 6.
 Kulaipa 6.
 Kulavṛiddhi 81, 85.
 Kulluka 84.
 Kumāradevi 13, 15, 33, 37, 107.
 Kumāra Gupta I 9, 16, 36, 40, 46, 48,
 49, 52, 56, 69, 72-91, 101, 107, 114,
 116, 134, 136, 137, 138, 144, 145, 151,
 152, 157.
 Kumāra Gupta II 105, 107, 108, 109,
 110-113, 120, 121, 138, 154.
 Kumāra Gupta III 36, 40, 74, 104, 106,
 108, 109, 122, 125, 128, 129, 157.
 Kumārapāla 104.
 Kuramārvayabhatta 79.
 Kumaun 24.
 Kunīlā 7, 44, 47, 48, 77, 78.
 Kurkihar 1.
 Kuśasthalī river 22.
 Kushān 1, 3, 4, 7, 8, 27, 28, 31, 32,
 33, 34, 36, 37.
 Kushan Art 1, 146.
 Kuśi 116.
 Kuśika 52.
 Kusthalapura 22.
 Kusumadhvaja 3.
 Kusumapura 3.
 Kuttalur 22.

L

Lahore Copper Seal 7.
 Lakshmi 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 51, 53,
 54, 55, 57, 77, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95, 100,
 110, 135, 137, 144, 145.
 Lakuli 52.
 Lala 4.
 Lalitapur 146.
 Lāta 44, 72, 80, 81, 112, 155, 156.
 Liaka 4.
 Liaka Kusūlaka 5.
 Lichchhavis 8, 13, 14, 15, 24, 33, 37.
 Lokanātha 130.
 Lokapāla 137.
 Loka-prakāśa 157.
 Lucknow 12.
 Ludhiana 25.
 Lumbinī 62.

M

Madanapāla 104
 Mādhava 135.
 Mādhava III 74.
 Mādhari 26
 Mādhyamikā 3.
 Madrādeśa 26.
 Madrakas 26.
 Madras 44, 152.
 Madura 23.

Magadha 2, 4, 8, 11, 13, 14, 62, 63, 103,
123, 127, 132, 143
Mahābhauava 134, 136
Mahabāhānta 25, 26, 140
Mahābhāshya 26
Mahābodhi 11
Mahādeva 79, 126, 136
Mahādevī 104
Mahākāntāra 21
Mahānādī 21, 44
Mahārāshtra 23, 26, 44
Mahāseṇa, Svāmī 78, 81, 137
Mahāsthāna 84
Mahāvīra 98
Mahāyāna 59, 60, 62, 126
Mahendra 21
Mahendragiri 21, 124
Mahendragiri Pillar inscription 21
Mahendrāditya 72-91
Māhendri 98
Mahendra Pāla II 104
Māhesvara 6, 52, 134, 136
Māhesvara Nāga 7
Mahesvalī 88, 98
Mahī 44
Mahishamādinī 136, 151
Mahishāsura 137
Māhishmatī 6
Maitraka dynasty 102
Maitrāyanīya 140
Makara-Vahanā 136, 144
Maitreya Bodhisatva 59, 147
Malabar 23
Mallasaul Coppel Plate inscription
130, 158, 159, 161
Mālavas 6, 9, 10, 23, 44, 48, 49, 52,
56, 72, 77, 102, 109, 121, 123, 124
Mambanos 5
Manahali grant 104
Mandasor 25, 29, 72, 75, 112, 148
Mandasor inscription 1, 9, 16, 49, 52,
69, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 124, 142, 154,
155
Mandhatā 6, 140
Mandor 60, 146
Mangalesa 104
Mañjusrī 63, 143
Mankuwar 146, 148
Mankuwar Stone Image inscription 73,
78
Mantaraja 21
Manu 84, 140
Manusmṛiti 30
Mārīchi 148
Mārkandeya Purāna 34, 88
Marshall, Sir John 13
Maru 6
Marwar 6, 20, 29, 69
Mathurā 1, 3, 4, 5, 7, 14, 17, 20, 25,
45, 46, 52, 60, 66, 70, 76, 79, 136, 138,
143, 146, 148, 151
Matila 29

Matri-cheta 124
Matri-Vishnu 119, 121, 122, 142, 152,
153
Mattila 29
Maudgalya 153
Maues 3, 5
Maukhari 8, 13
Maurya Empire 143
Mauiyas 2, 62
Mayūra-Rakshaka 153
Mayūra-sarman 8
Mayūra-vāhanā 146
Meghavan 137
Meghavarna 17, 29, 133
Meharadu Iron Pillar inscription 1, 9,
10, 68, 71, 135, 142
Mekala 77, 78
Menander 3
Midnapur 105
Mihnakula 123, 124
Mihnapuri 68
Mihresvara 136
Milinda 3
Milinda Pañho 3
Mīmāṃsā 140
Minerva 89
Minnagai 5
Muashi, Principal V V 42, 43, 44
Mitiadevi 108
Mlechchhas 14, 89, 94, 95
Monghyi 119
Mugadāva 147
Mrigasikhāvana 11
Mudra-Rakshasa 1, 66
Mura-dvish 135
Murshidabad district 11
Muundas 28
Mysore 10

N

Nābhaka 115
Nachna 150, 151
Nachne-ki-talai 7
Nāgas 7, 9, 29, 30
Nāgabhata 7
Nagadatta 29
Nāgadeva 130, 132
Nagarabhukti 156
Nagarahāra 59, 60
Nāgasena 14, 19, 20, 29
Nagod State 120, 150
Nagpur 42
Nānapāma 5, 6, 25
Naigama 140
Nālandā 1, 11, 17, 63, 107, 108, 109, 148
Nālandā School of Art 1
Nālandā Seal inscription 36, 122
Nālandā University 139
Nandapur Coppel Plate inscription
119, 158, 160
Nandavithi 119

Nandi 28, 29, 136, 137.
 Nandivardhana 42
 Nandivarman II 22.
 Nandiyaśas 29.
 Nara 137.
 Nārada 142.
 Naradatta 126.
 Nara-Nārāyana 62, 80.
 Narasimha Gupta 105, 107, 108, 109,
 122, 123, 124, 160.
 Narasimhapura 26.
 Naravarmā 9, 10, 29, 69, 73
 Nārāyana 135.
 Nārāyanī 88.
 Narendrasena II 43, 77, 78.
 Narwar 29.
 Nātya 140.
Nātya-Darpana 1, 66.
 Natore 84.
 Nausāri 72.
 Navasārikā 72.
 Nawanagan 76.
 Nellore district 22.
 Nemīnātha 98.
 Nepal 13, 15, 24, 116
 Nepal inscriptions 8.
 Nilapallin 22.
 Numad 6.
 Nirvāṇ 59.
 Nishāda 6.
 Nizam 44.
 Nowgong district 24.

O

Odra 9.
 Oesho 28.
 Orissa 9.
 Oudh 3, 9, 13, 25, 69.
 Oxus 4.

P

Padmāvatī 7, 20.
 Paharpur 8^a, 119, 156
 Paharpur Copper Plate 117, 159, 160.
 Pahlavas 3, 4, 5, 6.
 Paithan 44.
 Pālaghāṭa 23.
 Palakada 22.
 Palakka 22, 23.
 Palar river 22.
 Palāśa-vṛindaka 115.
 Palāśinī 97.
 Pāli 141.
 Pallava 22.
 Pañchāla 19.
 Pañch-nagari 81, 85, 156.
 Pañcha Stūpa sect 118.
 Pāndava 25.
 Pandoonoi 25.
 Pāṇini 12, 25, 26, 140

Panjab 4, 25, 26, 28, 31, 60, 69.
 Pas-Yun 58.
 Paramārtha 105.
 Parāśara 52, 140.
 Parāśarya 153.
 Paravāṇi 88, 90.
 Parivrājaka kings 24
 Pāriyātra 6.
 Parnadatta 94, 96, 97, 102.
 Pārśva 79, 98, 138.
 Partabgarh 104.
 Pārīha 123, 140.
 Parthians 3.
 Pārvati 92, 99, 146, 151.
 Pāśupati 52, 136.
 Pātāliputra 3, 8, 13, 14, 20, 48, 49, 53,
 62, 63, 141, 143, 148, 154.
 Patañchala Kāpya 26.
 Patañjali 3, 26.
 Pathāri 2, 146.
 Patika Kusūlaka 5.
 Patika inscription 5.
 Patna Museum 1.
 Patradāsa 115.
 Pattan plates 47.
 Patumitras 77.
 Paulomi 137.
 Paundras 9.
Pavanadūtam 21.
 Peddavegi plates 22.
Periplus 3, 5, 26
 Persia 2.
 Peshawar 59, 143
 Piñākin 136.
 Pishtāpura 21, 22, 135.
Pishtāpurikādevī 135.
 Pires 8.
 Pīthapuram 21.
 Pokharana 9, 29, 68.
 Pokran 29, 69
 Pokurna 29, 69.
 Pollur 22.
 Polybius 2.
 Poona Copper Plate 11, 12, 30, 42, 47,
 134, 160.
 Prabhāvatīguptā 7, 11, 12, 30, 42, 43,
 46, 47, 134, 152, 160.
 Prājjūnakas 26.
 Prakāśāditya 106, 121.
 Prakaṭāditya 106, 123.
 Prākrita 141.
 Prārjunas 26.
 Pratīhāra dynasty 104.
 Pratishthāna 44.
 Pravarapura 42.
 Pravarasena 7, 42, 43, 70.
 Prayāga 10, 13, 20, 25, 69
 Prīthivishena 7, 23, 43, 44, 46, 47, 77,
 78, 79, 82.
 Prīthiviśvara 79, 136.
 Ptolemy 25.
 Pulindas 14.

Pulakesin II 104
 Pulumāyi 6
 Pundarika Sauciſce 134
 Pundia-vardhana 24, 69, 74, 81, 84, 115,
 117, 121, 127, 128, 129, 156
 Puṇāṇas 1, 3, 4 7, 9, 13, 20 29, 30 42
 44, 69 140
 Purnākasikā 82
 Purnea district 116
 Puri Gupta 72, 96 104, 107, 108, 109
 Pushkarnā 29, 68 69
 Pushyamitras 3, 77, 78, 93
 Raghava 140

R

Raipur 21
 Raivata 62, 143
 Raivataka 97
 Rājagṛīha 63
 Rājaselkhara 67
 Rajendra Chola I 21
 Rajputana 6 9 26
 Rayshāhī 81, 84
 Rājūla 5
 Rakṣita 11
 Rāma 34 137
 Rāmachandri 66
 Rāmagrāma 62
 Rāmagupiā 46 66
 Rāmapāla 104
 Ramnagar 19
 Rāṇāyanīya Śākhā 98, 140
 Rañjubula 5
 Rapson 30, 70
 Rāshtrakuta 66
 Rāvanā 34
 Rāvī 26
 Ravikūrti 124, 153
 Rawwal 67
 Raychaudhuni, H C 48 104
 Rewa State 20
 Rubhupāla 116, 117
 Ruddhapur 155
 Ruddhapur inscription 18 46
 Rigveda 114
 Rishabhadatta 5
 Rishidatta 115
 Rohilkhand 24
 Rohitak 26
 Rudradaman 6, 25 28, 39
 Rudradatta 125, 126
 Rudradeva 23
 Rudrasena I 7 12 23, 42, 43 47
 Rudrasena II 7, 43 44, 47 70, 104
 Rudrasena III 70
 Rudrasimha II 7
 Rudrasimha III 7, 15n, 145

S

Sabarāmati 6
 Śāba Viśasena 17, 142
 Sachau 45
 Śachi 137
 Safar 67
 Safed-Koh 60
 Sagara 140
 Saharanpur 25, 76
 Sāhasāṅka 67
 Sahni, Dr B 25
 Śailesvāra 79, 136
 Sailesvāra-svāmī 135
 Śakala 3, 26
 Śaka-Pahlava 3
 Śkālī 53, 147
 Śakas 3, 4, 5, 27, 28, 455, 57, 66
 Śaka Satraps 4, 15, 26, 48, 70
 Saketa 3, 10, 13, 20, 25, 69
 Śākhā 140
 Śakra 93, 142
 Śakrāditya 75, 93
 Śakti 56, 57, 79, 80, 136
 Śaktidhāra 136
 Śālankāyana dynasty 22
 Śalastambha 16
 Salāturiya 140
 Samāchāladeva 132
 Samatata 10, 24, 69, 125
 Sāmavedin 140, 153
 Śambapāla 114
 Sambalpur 21
 Śambhu 51, 134, 136
 Samudra Gupta I, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10 13, 14,
 15, 17-44, 46, 47, 48, 49, 53, 56, 66, 69,
 70, 75, 87, 100, 107, 133, 134 141, 142,
 144, 155
 Sanakānuka 26, 45 48, 49
 Sanasiddha 79
 Śāñcī 26, 28, 45, 48 49, 135, 138, 148
 149, 150, 154
 Śāñcī inscription 78
 Śāndaka 115, 121
 Śāndilya 153
 Sangli Plate 66
 Sañjan Plates 66
 Śāṅkara 79
 Sankīsa 61, 143
 Sankshobha 135
 Sanskrit 141 143
 Śāntideva Acharya 126
 Śāntinātha 98
 Sarasvatī 26, 36 37, 38, 137, 144
 Sarasvatī S K 106
 Sariputta 60, 63
 Sarkaiāksha 153
 Śārnāth 107, 109, 110, 113, 138, 147,
 148, 151
 Sarnath Museum 1
 Sarnath stone inscription 106, 121
 Śūrṅga-pāṇi 135 5
 Śārnī 37 73, 80
 Śarva 136

Sabaras 14

Sarva-naga 96, 103
 Sarva-nātha 137
 Sarvania 15
 Sarvasena 43
 Sarvāstivāda school 65
 Sasanka 16
 Sassanians 4 27
 Sastaneyā 153
 Sastrī, H P 9, 10
 Sātakarnī 6
Satapatha Brahmana 149
 Satara 76
 Safara grant 104
Satāsaḥasrī-Samhitā 140
 Śātavāhanas 2, 26
 Śatyayana 153
 Sauvīra 6
 Saugor district 23 48
 Savita 98, 137
Śayana Ekādasi 135
 Scot 70
 Scythian 3
 Seistan 3
 Sen, Dr B C 10
 Seng-Chung 58
 Setubandha 47
 Shan-Shan 58, 134
 Shapur 4, 27
 Shodasin 134
 Śikharasvāmī 49, 67, 79, 153
 Simhala 27, 28, 133
 Simhasena, Svami 70, 71
 Simha-vahana 136, 144
 Simha-varma 9, 10 29, 68, 69
 Sind 6, 26
 Sindhu 3, 6
 Singra Police Station 84
 Sircar, Dr D C 36, 45 84, 91 93 117
 Sirpur 21
 Sisunandi 29
 Siva 2, 51, 79, 80, 92, 126, 134, 135, 136,
 146, 151
 Śivadatta 26
 Śivamegha 13
 Śivahandi 29
 Skanda 98
 Skanda Gupta 7, 36 40 46, 74 77, 78
 92-103 104 105 106, 121, 135, 137,
 138, 142, 145 154, 155
 Smith, V A 25 26 27, 55, 93, 146
 Sodāsa 5
 Sodrai 26
 Song-Shao 58
 Sonpur district 21
 Sophagasesus 2
 Spalirises 5
 Śrāvasti 20, 60, 143
 Śridharavarman 28
 Śrigupta 11, 107
 Śrimati 11
Śringāra-prakasa 47
 Śringavera 82 84
 Śripura 21
 Sruta coins 20
 Sten Konow 28
 Sthanu 136
 Sthānudatta 132
 Sthanu-nandin 116
 Strabo I 5
 Subhāgasena 2
 Sudatta 60
 Sugata 138
 Sukulidesa 51, 156
 Śūlaparū 136
 Sultanganj 148
 Sumeru 72
 Sundaravarman 8, 13
 Śungas 2, 3
 Sun river 116
 Surāgamasutra 63
 Surashtra 6, 15, 28, 45, 48, 56, 70, 92,
 94, 95, 96, 102, 103, 156
 Surya 80, 137, 145, 151
 Suryadatta 111
 Susuma 9, 10, 29
 Sutlej 25
 Sūtra 26, 56, 60, 141, 144
 Svabhra 6
 Svabhramati 6
 Svāmidatta 21
 Svayambhudeva 128
 Svetāmbaras 118
 Svetavaraha-svamīn 116, 117, 129, 139
 Sylvain Levi 66
 Syra 2

T

Tahia 4.
 Taittiriya 140
 Takhti Bahi Stone 73
 Talgunda Pillar inscription 47, 74
 Tamiluk 63, 143
 Tamralipti 9, 24, 69
 Tao-Cheng 58, 59, 61
 Tapti 44
 Tārā 148
 Tartar country 58, 134
 Taxila 3, 5, 59, 143
 Tezpur 16
 Tigwa 149
 Tilabhattaka 19
 Tipperah district 10 109 127
 Tirabhukti 49, 50, 51 81 156
 Tirthankaras 98, 138
 Toramāna 121, 122 123, 124
 Traikūtakas 26 76, 90
 Tripurāntaka 136
 Tumain inscription 12, 75
 Tumbavana 75
 Tumburu 142

U

Uchchhakalpa 21 137

Uḍānakupa 50, 159
 Udayagni 2, 26, 45, 48, 49, 51, 79, 135, 145, 148, 150
 Uditachaiya 52
 Udyāna 59, 143
 Uddhava 140
 Ugrasena 22
 Ujjain 6, 15, 27, 28, 44, 53
 Ukttha 134
 Upamita 52
Upanishads 28
 Uparkot 15
Uttaracharita 87
Uttara-kūṭus 79
Uttara-mandala 125, 127, 156

V

Vāhlika 68, 70
 Vaijayanti 47
 Vainya 140
 Vaṇya Gupta 108, 109, 1255, 126, 127, 130, 131, 139, 156, 157, 160
 Vaishnavi 98
Vaipulya Pañcavāna Sutta 65
 Vaishnavism 135
 Vaisravana 148
 Vaisali 12, 46, 50, 53, 62, 75, 81, 151, 153, 154, 156, 157
 Vajapeya 134
 Vājasaneyā Charana 84
 Vājasaneyā Kanva 140
 Vājasaneyā Madhyandina Śakha 111, 140
 Vājasaneyā Sakhā 140
 Vājin 79, 153
 Vajjaka 1
 Vajra 108, 109
 Vakatakas 7, 8, 9, 21, 23, 42, 43, 46, 77, 134
 Valabhi 15, 76, 91, 101, 102, 136
 Vāmana 17
 Vanaspara 4, 8
 Vanga 9, 10, 68
 Varadatta 116
 Varahadeva 44, 145
 Varāha-kshetra 116
 Varāha-Purāna 116
 Varahavatara 135
 Vārāhi 98
 Vārakamandala 130, 132, 157
 Vardhamāna Bhukti 130, 131, 132
 Vaihan 4
 Varshagunagoti 98
 Varuna 97, 137
 Vāsluska 4
 Vāsishthiputi 6, 13
 Vasubandhu 78, 105
 Vasudatta 116
 Vāsudeva 3, 27, 135
 Vāsudeva I 4, 32
 Vasudhāra 148
 Vāsula 153

Vasumitri 3
 Vasuntara-shandika 111
 Vatsa 153
 Vatsabhatti 112
 Vatsagulma 42
 Vatsaguna 43
 Vatsapala 130
 Vatsavāmin 131
 Vayurakshita 75
 Veda 139, 140, 152
 Vedanga 140
 Vedavati 44
 Veda-Vyasa 140
 Vejayanta 5
 Vengi 22, 23
 Vengipuia 21
 Vespaśi 4
 Vetiavaiman 74, 81
 Vibhudatta 115
 Vīdarbha 44
 Vīdīśā 3, 6, 7, 23, 53
 Vīdura 140
 Vīdyadhara 137
 Vījayanandin 117
 Vījayapāla 105
 Vījayasena 125, 126, 130, 131, 161
 Vīkramāditya 45-71, 73, 92-102, 105, 145
 Vīma 3
 Vinasana 6, 26
 Vīnāyaka Pala 104
 Vīndhya 6, 23
 Vīndhyasakti 7, 42, 43, 44
 Vīrapāla 116
 Vīrasena 17, 48, 49
 Vīsākhadatta 1, 66
 Vishnu 2, 35, 37, 51, 53, 54, 57, 68, 73, 77, 79, 80, 98, 119, 120, 126, 135, 144, 145, 149, 151
 Vishnubhata 73
 Vishnu-datta 117
 Vishnu-gopa 22
 Vishnu Gupta 107, 108
 Vishnupada 68, 151
 Vishnu-pālita-bhatta 79
 Vishnu-Purāna 77
 Vishnu-vaidhana 104, 124, 125, 134
 Vishnu-vriddha 153
 Visvasena 7
 Visvasphāni 4
 Visvavaimā 9, 72, 73, 80, 136, 142, 155
 Vizagapatam 21, 22
 Vonones 3
 Vulture mountain 63
 Vyāghra 8, 17
 Vyāghrāraja 8, 21
 Vyāghra-sarah 4
 Vyāghrasena 26

W

Wang-Huen-tse 28
 Wardha 42

Y

Yakshī 150.
 Yama 34, 137, 151.
 Yamunā 2, 24, 145, 150.
 Yaśodharman 1, 109, 124, 125.
 Yaudheyas 6, 25, 26.
 Yavanas 3, 5.
 Yayāti 140.
 Yayāti-nagari 21.

Yellamañchili 22.

Yendipalli 22.

Yśāmotika 6.

Yuan-Chwang 75, 108, 139.

Yudhishtīra 140.

Yueh-chis 3.

Z

Zeus 32.